THE ANCESTORS OF ELEANOR BEDFORD WILKINS COOCH AND EDWARD WEBB COOCH

A Collection of Maryland, Delaware and New England Genealogies

BY

ELEANOR BEDFORD WILKINS COOCH

Gc
929.2
C77c
2014303

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01235 8641

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

https://archive.org/details/ancestorsofelean00cooc

The Ancestors

of

Eleanor Bedford Wilkins Cooch

and

Edward Webb Cooch

by

Eleanor Bedford Wilkins Cooch

Copyright © Eleanor B. Cooch, 1962
All Rights Reserved

Permission for the use of the Coats of Arms by the New England Historic Genealogical Society is gratefully acknowledged by the author.

Printed in U.S.A.
The MERCANTILE PRESS, Inc.
Wilmington, Delaware

2014303

Eleanor Bedford (Wilkins) Cooch
About 1932

#25.00 Cooch - Sept 12 - 1978 R - PO 9754

Dedicated to my two sons,

THOMAS COOCH and EDWARD WEBB COOCH, JR.

and

my grandchildren,

THOMAS COOCH, JR. and PETER COOCH,
children of my son, THOMAS COOCH,

and

RICHARD RODNEY COOCH and ANNE BEDFORD COOCH,
children of my son, EDWARD WEBB COOCH, JR.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Page

INTRODUCTION 8

PART I

ANCESTORS OF ELEANOR BEDFORD WILKINS

Wilkins-Bedford families

Wilkins family 10
Maccubin family 23
Howard family 24
Conant family 26
Gresham family 26
Bedford family 32
Jacquet family 34
Philippin family 36
Van Culenbourg Pedigree 37
Descent from Charlemagne of Maria de Carpentier 38
Stiddem family 44

Rawlings-Wood families

Rawlings family 46
Ridgely family 53
Ruth and Barton families 54
Wood family 55

PART II

LINEAGE OF ELEANOR BEDFORD (WILKINS) AND EDWARD WEBB COOCH, SR.

Cooch Family

Ancestors of Col. Thomas Cooch 60
Thomas Cooch, Jr. family 63
Caroline Cooch Schoolfield 68
Francis Allyn Cooch, Sr. 68
Edward Webb Cooch, Sr. 72
Levi Hollingsworth Cooch 97
Frances (Cooch) Armitage Simonton family 100
Griffith family 106
Hollingsworth family 107

PART III

ANCESTORS OF MARY EVARTS WEBB

Webb Family 113
Burkitt-Holman families 114
Descent from William the Conqueror of the Foote family . 115

Foote family 117
Potter family 122
Sutliffe Pedigree 122
Allyn family 123
Gager Pedigree 128
Avery family 129
Gallup Pedigree 132
Lake Pedigree 134
Reade Pedigree 136
Prentiss Peidgree 136
Cobb Pedigree 137
Descent from John Howland and
John Tilley of the Mayflower 137
Saltonstall family 139
Kaye Pedigree 142
Descent of Susan Thorne, wife of
Capt. Roger Dudley, from Charlemagne 146
Tyng Pedigree 149
Winthrop Pedigree 150
Forth Pedigree 152
Brown Pedigree, descent from
Louis VIII, King of France 153
Gurdon Pedigree 154
Sedley Pedigree 155
Ward Pedigree 155
Russell and Rosewell Pedigree 156
Mumford Pedigree 157
Sherman Pedigree 159
Remmington and Richmond Pedigrees 160
Cheeseborough Pedigree 160

LINEAGE OF RUTH CHAMBERS (RHOADS) COOCH
Rhoads Pedigree 80
Masters Pedigree 81
Biddle Pedigree 83
Chambers Pedigree 82
Sharpless Pedigree 81

LINEAGE OF SARAH DUVAL (RODNEY) COOCH
Rodney Pedigree 92
Read Pedigree 93
Green Pedigree 94
Cochran Pedigree 96

ESTABLISHED COATS OF ARMS 162

INDEX 170

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

Eleanor Bedford (Wilkins) Cooch ..... Frontispiece
Joseph Wilkins 14
Mary Cooke (Bedford) Wilkins 15
Dr. Joseph Wilkins 18
Mary Caroline Rawlings Wilkins 19
Eleanor Bedford Wilkins (Cooch) 22
The Howard Family Arms 25
Mary Caroline Rawlings 52
Rebecca Ruth Wood 57
Caroline Wood 56
Cooch House at Cooch's Bridge after Blizzard 59
Cooch House, Cooch's Bridge 59
Edward Webb Cooch 73
Thomas Cooch and Edward Webb Cooch, Jr. 84
Lt. Thomas Cooch and Lt. Edward W. Cooch, Jr. 85
Thomas Cooch 76
Thomas Cooch (Jr.) 77
Peter Cooch 78
Ruth Chambers (Rhoads) Cooch 79
Edward W. Cooch, Jr. 88
Sarah Duval Rodney Cooch 91
Richard Rodney Cooch 89
Anne Bedford Cooch 90

Established Coat of Arms 162–167

INTRODUCTION

The Ancestors and Descendants of Eleanor Bedford Wilkins Cooch and Edward Webb Cooch, Sr. was compiled for two purposes:

1. To assemble all known information about the Ancestors; and
2. To furnish exact information to the descendants who might like to join National Patriotic Societies.

The Table of Contents lists both Families and Pedigrees. Pedigrees follow a single line of descent, while Families endeavor to name either all or some of the descendants in each generation. In a few of the families extensive information for several of the children of each generation is included.

Military and Civil records are given for each individual where known.

The data taken from the Allyn, Foote, Webb, Cooch and Wilkins Genealogy published by Mary Webb Cooch, 1919, has been supplemented and corrected where necessary.

The London Genealogical Society, The Maryland Historical Society, The Hall of Records, Annapolis, The Daughters of the American Revolution Library, Washington, D. C., and the Library of Congress were most helpful in assisting with this research.

The assistance of the late Dr. Arthur Adams, Genealogist, Boston, Mass., who aided in the revision of some of the New England family data, was most valuable, as was that of the late Nettie Hill Brougham associated with the D.A.R. Registrar General's Office for over 30 years who helped prepare a part of the manuscript.

The help of Dr. Pauline K. Skinner, of Newark, Delaware, and of Miss Marion Day Mullins of Fort Worth, Texas, is also most appreciated by the author.

And finally, the author expresses her appreciation to her son, Edward W. Cooch, Jr., for his assistance in preparation of the manuscript for printing.

Eleanor B. Cooch
Cooch's Bridge
Delaware
December 3, 1961

PART I

Ancestors of Eleanor Bedford Wilkins

THE WILKINS FAMILY

1. WILLIAM WILKINS "the elder" was born about 1700. The place of his birth is not known but he may have been born in Virginia since the baptism of his eldest son records him as the "son and heir of William Wilkins and Deborah his wife." He married, April 19, 1735, at St. Anne's P.E. Church, Annapolis, Maryland, (the Rector, the Rev. John Humphreys, officiating), Deborah (Maccubin) Palmer, daughter of John Maccubbin, Jr., and wife Ann, and widow of Nathaniel Palmer. He and his family attended St. Anne's Church, and in 1738 William Wilkins was elected a Church Warden.

That he was a prominent citizen of Annapolis is shown by the fact that he was a member of the Tuesday Club. This society was organized on May 14, 1745, and in a delightful law passed soon after its organization we find that the Club was designed mainly for fun and relaxation; this rule was as follows: "If any subject whatever nature so ever be discussed which levels at party matters or the administration of the government of this Province, or be disagreeable to the club, no answer shall be given thereto, but after such discourse is ended the society shall laugh at the member offending in order to divert the discourse."

"After organizing the society at the home of Dr. Alexander Hamilton, to meet weekly, on Tuesday, and at each other's dwellings by turns, they agreed further that the member appointed as steward should supply "a gammon of bacon or any one other dish of vittles and no more;" that no fresh liquor should be made, prepared or produced after 11 o'clock at night, and every member to be at liberty to retire at pleasure; and that no member be admitted without the concurrent consent of the whole society. As time passed it was found necessary to add other rules, among them, "That immediately after supper the ladies shall be toasted before any other toasts or healths go round", and "That such as are bachelor members of this society may be permitted to have a cheese instead of dressed vittles." This latter rule, however, was soon rescinded. By the time the club, organized by eight Annapolis men, had decided to limit its membership to fifteen, it included the leaders of the day, with an honorary membership all over the State.

William Wilkins was not an organizing member of the club and there is no record presently known to show when he became a member of the society. In Volume I of the Secretary's Book of the club,

however, appears a black and white wash drawing made by Dr. Alexander Hamilton, its Secretary, which shows "Attorney General Thornton and Mr. Attorney Wilkins, in their proper attitude and dress, pleading a cause before the Honorable Mr. President Cole." The Secretary's book in which this picture appears is now deposited in the Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore.

William Wilkins died February 28, 1761. In the *Maryland Gazette* appeared the following notice of his death:

> "March 5—Saturday last Died here, after a long indisposition, aged 61 years, and on Tuesday was decently interred, Mr. William Wilkins, who was for a great number of years Prosecutor in our Mayor's Court and a very useful clerk to many Committees in the Lower House of Assembly."

William Wilkins' will was dated Feb. 9, 1761, and probated March 30, 1761. It mentions his wife Deborah and their five children, his wife to have a life interest in his property, which was to be sold at her death for their children. Deborah Wilkins, who was born Sept. 23, 1700, died in 1791, aged about 91.

The Maryland Historical Magazine, under payments for quartering soldiers in the French and Indian War (1757/8) lists:

> "To William Wilkins, Annapolis 9 . 25 . 9"

This provides eligibility for his service in the Colonial Wars. William Wilkins owned an Inn in Annappolis, among other extensive holdings, where quarters were no doubt available for the soldiers.

The children of William and Deborah (Maccubin) Wilkins were:

1. Sarah, born Feb. 22, 1736.
2. WILLIAM, born June 19, 1737; married Sarah Conant.
3. Mary; married Reverdy Ghiselin.
4. Henry.
5. Joseph. (Will 1785). He married, 1771, Honor Howard, who married (1) Rezin Warfield, (2) John Davidge.

REFERENCES

Cross Reference: See John Maccubin Family.
Maryland Historical Magazine, Vol. 9, p. 260 (Colonial service); Vol. 18, p. 162 (obituary).
Maryland Historical Society; Carey MSS.
St. Anne's Parish Records: Vol. 1, p. 14 (Deborah's birth); p. 113 (birth of Sarah); p. 118 (birth of William, Jr.); p. 217 (elected Church Warden).
Land Office, Annapolis: Wills, Liber 31, f. 216; Liber 39, f. 839; Accounts 56, f. 162.
Side-Lights on Md. History by Hester Dorsey Richardson, p. 89.

Second Generation

2. WILLIAM WILKINS, SR., "son and heir" of William Wilkins the elder and his wife, Deborah (Maccubin) Wilkins, was born at Annapolis, June 19, 1737, died in Baltimore, Aug. 21, 1823, at the age of 86. He was then living at the home of his son Joseph. He married, Sept. 28, 1765, Sarah Conant, the daughter of Charles Conant and his wife, Sarah Wooden, born 1742. She died April 23, 1814, aged 72.

During the Revolutionary War William Wilkins, Sr., among other men of prominence, rendered willing and active aid. He was a member of the Committee of Safety, and as such was authorized, together with Thomas Hyde, to have printed bills of credit in dollars and parts thereof, to pay for war materials, and to be supervisors of these Bills of Credit. He was one of the nine men appointed to direct the erections of fortifications to be prepared on Horn Point, Wind Mill point and Beaman's Hill, for the defense of Annapolis, and there is a note in Riley's "The Ancient City" to the effect that these "were finished with great celerity." On a letter from the Council of Safety to William Wilkins, we find the date, Nov. 13, 1776, and the request:

> "Sir: We request the favor of you when you go up to Philadelphia to inquire diligently after paper for the new emission of money and forward it with all convenient speed. Should you want cash apply to our Delegates in Congress and they will furnish you."

His Revolutionary service provides eligibility for various patriotic societies.

Said one of his granddaughters: "My grandfather was emphatically a man of the world in all his tastes and habits until he was over 60 years of age. He owned a pew in Old St. Anne's Protestant Episcopal Church (Annapolis), where his family attended. Going to hear the Methodists preach he was convinced of sin and experienced a change of heart, so he became a Methodist. When he joined the Methodist Church he wore lace ruffles on his shirt and lace on the ends of his necktie. My grandmother took great pride in these adornments, and when my grandfather asked her to have them removed and told her he could not any longer conform to this, she burst into tears and wept bitterly. Then to become a Methodist was to lose caste in society, but through the grace of God he dared it. He became eminently pious and was instrumental in doing much good, visiting and praying with the sick, and giving religious instruction where

others could not gain access. My Aunt Mary Wilkins, in whose family he resided after his wife's death, on being asked where he was, replied, 'In his room. I expect you will find him on his knees.' "

The Rev. Henry Smith in his book, *Recollections of an Old Itinerant*, published in 1848, speaks of William, Sr., and his son, Dr. Henry Wilkins. While attending a conference in Baltimore he suffered a severe attack of rheumatism which confined him to his bed. "Dr. Wilkins was called to me, I believe at Bishop Asbury's request. The doctor prescribed; and when I was able to get along on crutches I went to his house and he advised me to get electrified. I did so and have never had the rheumatism very bad since." There began a friendship with Dr. Henry Wilkins, William Wilkins, Sr., and his son, William, Jr., which lasted for many years.

William Wilkins himself wrote the names and dates of birth of his children on the flyleaf of his dictionary. This very old leather-bound book—styled "An Universal Etymological Dictionary, Comprehending The Derivatives of the Generality of Words in the English Tongue, either Ancient or Modern, * * * And Also A brief and clear Explication of all difficult Words, derived from any of the aforesaid Languages, and Terms of Art, relating to Anatomy, Botany, Physick, Pharmacy, Surgery, Philosophy, Divinity * * *"—was the 13th edition of this work, and according to the Librarian of the University of Delaware was published in 1748 or 1749. The back of the title page bears his name, "William Wilkins, Junr, His Book," evidently in his own handwriting.

The children of William and Sarah (Conant) Wilkins were:

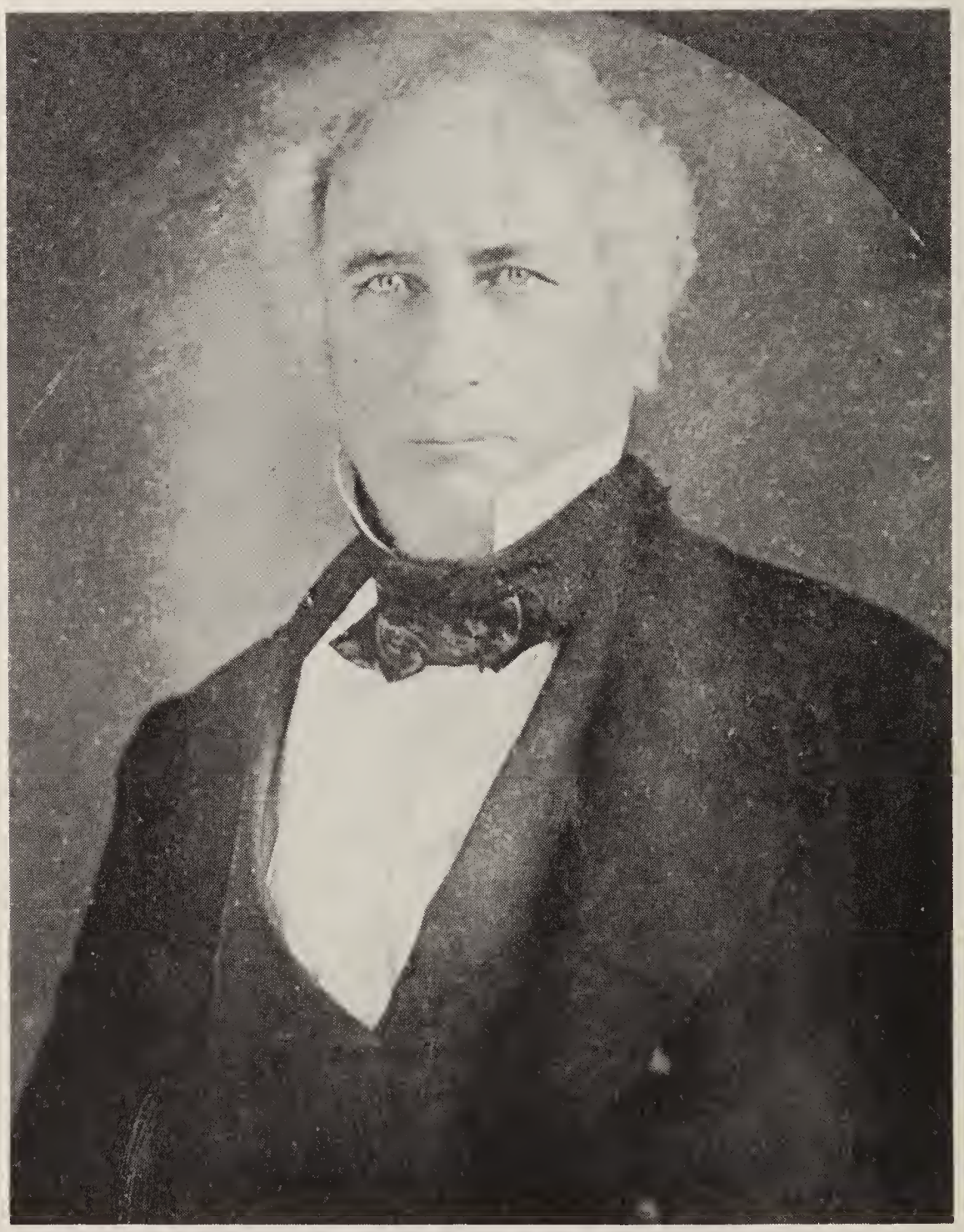
1. Sarah, born Oct. 30, 1766.
2. William, born May 23, 1767/8.
3. Henry, born March 19, 1770.
4. Charles, born June 8, 1772.
5. Henrietta, born April 12, 1774.
6. Mary, born Sept. 20, 1776.
7. Elizabeth, Sept. 7, 1779.
8. JOSEPH, born April 7, 1782.
9. John, Sept. 30, 1784.

REFERENCES

Cross Reference: See Conant Family.
The Ancient City (Riley), (pp. 178, 181).
Recollections of an Old Itinerant, Rev. Henry Smith, (pp. 162-5).
Baltimore City *Registry of Wills*: (Liber W. B., No. L. f. 414).
William Wilkins' Dictionary, (13th edition, printed 1748/9).

Third Generation

3. JOSEPH WILKINS, son of William and Sarah (Conant) Wilkins, was born in Annapolis, April 7, 1782, and died in Baltimore, July 21, 1850, at the age of 68. He married, Nov. 11, 1811, Mary Cooke Bedford, born in Philadelphia, Pa., Dec. 20, 1789, the daughter of Peter and Mary (Van Solingen) Bedford, died Jan. 19, 1859, in Baltimore.



Joseph Wilkins,
husband of Mary Cooke Bedford

Mary Cooke (Bedford) Wilkins,
wife of Joseph Wilkins

After a number of years at St. John's College, Annapolis, Joseph Wilkins left before graduation and entered the wholesale drygoods business in Baltimore. In this he was very successful and accumulated a substantial fortune. When he bought his home on Franklin Street, Baltimore, his son Joseph went gunning where the Washington Monument in Mount Vernon Place now stands. Every time his wife gave birth to a child he presented her with a handsome piece of mahogany furniture.

In his will, probated July 24, 1850, he mentioned his wife, Mary C. Wilkins, and appointed his son, Dr. Joseph Wilkins, and Mr. John Glenn as executors. In the division of the estate the daughters took

the furniture and Dr. Joseph Wilkins the cut-glass and silver. This division, however, did not take place until after the death of their mother in 1859.

Joseph Wilkins is listed as one of the "Citizen Soldiers of Baltimore", serving as a private of the First Baltimore Hussars (light cavalry) under Captain James Sterett at North Point and Fort Mc Henry, Sept. 12 and 13, 1814. This provides eligibility for membership in the National Society, United States Daughters of 1812.

The children of Joseph and Mary Cooke (Bedford) Wilkins (as copied from their family Bible, published in 1807) were:

1. SARAH CONANT WILKINS born 17 Sept. 1812; m. Levi G. Cooch (Thomas, Thomas, Wm.)
2. Mary Jane Wilkins, 24th July 1814.
3. Henry Wilkins, born 22nd Jan. 1817.
4. Ellen Wilkins, born 21 June 1818, m. Col. Christopher Tompkins, C.S.A.
5. Caroline Wilkins, born 15 October 1821.
6. JOSEPH WILKINS, born 21 September 1823.
7. Elizabeth Wilkins, born 22nd October 1825.
8. John Wilkins, born 10th January 1828.
9. John Wilkins, born 18 February 1830.
10. Mary Jane Wilkins, born 13 Nov. 1835.

(Also in the Bible)

Mrs. Sarah (Conant) Wilkins died Saturday April 23, 1814, aged 72 years.

William Wilkins was married to Sarah Conant Sept. 28, 1765, and he died Thursday 21st August 1823 aged 86 years & 2 months

NOTE BY AUTHOR:

Of the children listed above a number did not survive their parents. They were:

2. Mary Jane, born July 24, 1814, died June 2nd, 1833.
7. Elizabeth, born Oct. 22nd, 1825, died July 30, 1846.
8. John, born Jan. 10, 1828, died April 12, 1829.
10. Mary Jane, born Nov. 13, 1835, died Aug. 8, 1836.

REFERENCES

Cross Reference: See Cooch Family.
Citizen Soldiers of Baltimore, (Saffell), p. 8.
Records of Green Mount Cemetery, Baltimore, (where Joseph Wilkins and his wife are interred in the Wilkins' vault).

Fourth Generation

4. JOSEPH WILKINS, M.D., son of Joseph and Mary Cooke (Bedford) Wilkins, was born in Baltimore Sept. 21, 1823, died there Feb. 5, 1902; married (1) Jan. 18, 1855, Anne Cleves Pleasants, daughter of William Armistead and Elizabeth (Clopper) Pleasants, born Aug. 4, 1835, died in Baltimore, Dec. 29, 1874; (2) Mary Caroline Rawlings, daughter of Frederick and Caroline (Wood) Rawlings, born in Baltimore, Dec. 3, 1849, died at Cooch's Bridge, Del., Feb. 27, 1937. Their marriage took place in the Mt. Vernon Place M. E. Church, January 19, 1882.

Dr. Wilkins attended Delaware College at Newark, now the University of Delaware, and graduated from the Medical School of the University of Maryland. He then studied in Paris under the celebrated oculist Demars, where he graduated with the highest honors and was the famous oculist's *chef des cliniques*. After practising a few years in Baltimore he devoted the latter part of his life to mining interests. As a surgeon he could operate with either hand.

Among the pieces of glassware received by Dr. Wilkins at the time of the division of his father's estate were compotes and decanters in a pineapple design and blue finger-bowls like those that belonged to George Washington, now in the National Museum in Washington. These are now the property of his daughter, Eleanor Bedford (Wilkins) Cooch (Mrs. Edward Webb Cooch).

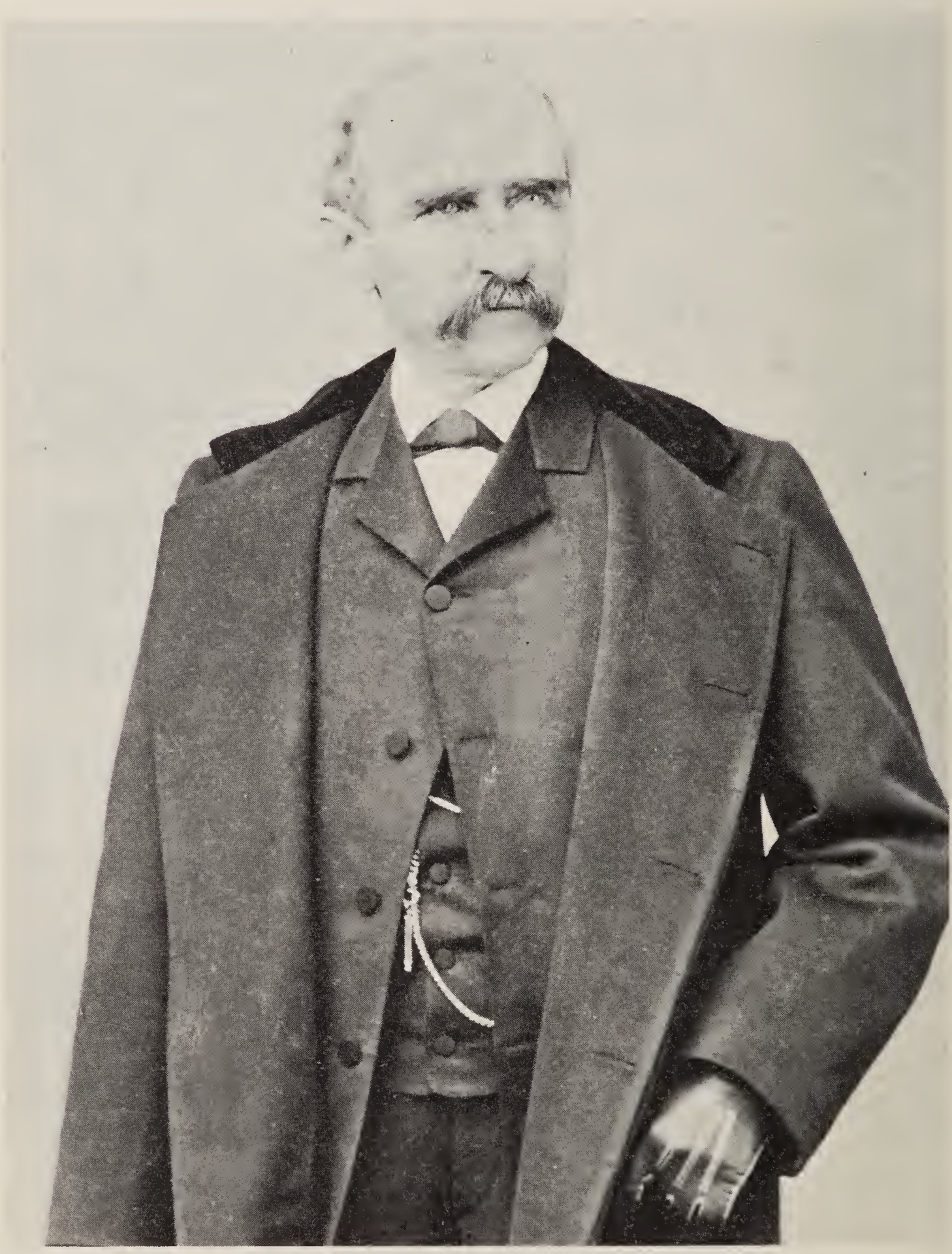
Dr. Wilkins and his second wife, Mary Caroline (Rawlings) Wilkins, are interred in the Wilkins' vault in Green Mount Cemetery, Baltimore.

(a) Issue of Dr. Joseph Wilkins and Anne Cleves Pleasants (first wife) were:

1. Anne Cleves Wilkins, d. unmarried.
2. Mary Bedford Wilkins, married Basil Snowden. They had two children:
   (1) Mary Bedford Snowden—unmarried.
   (2) Sarah English Snowden, m. Harrison Weymouth of Massachusetts. Harrison was b. Feb. 11, 1878; d. February 5, 1944. Issue:
      (i) Sarah Weymouth who married and had children.
      (ii) Harrison Weymouth, Jr.
3. Elizabeth Pleasants Wilkins m. George N. Whitaker of New Jersey. No children.

4. Joseph Wilkins, d. 1906; unmarried.

Anne Cleves Pleasants Wilkins is buried in the Pleasants' lot, Greenmount Cemetery, Baltimore.



Dr. Joseph Wilkins,
Father of Eleanor Bedford Wilkins (Cooch),
on his wedding trip, January 1882

Mary Caroline Rawlings Wilkins,
wife of Dr. Joseph Wilkins on
her wedding trip January 1882

(b) Issue of Dr. Joseph Wilkins and second wife, Mary Caroline (Rawlings) Wilkins:

1. Eleanor Bedford, born Aug. 28, 1883; Bapt. Mt. Vernon Place M.E. Church*; married June 9, 1906, Edward Webb Cooch, born Jan. 17, 1876.

*Baptism record appears as *Ellen* Wilkins.

Fifth Generation

5. ELEANOR BEDFORD WILKINS, daughter of Dr. Joseph and Mary Caroline (Rawlings) Wilkins, was born at 219 West Lanvale Street, Baltimore, on August 28, 1883; married, June 9, 1906, at the Mt. Vernon M. E. Church, Edward Webb Cooch of Cooch's Bridge, Delaware. Author of this book.

By the time she was five years old Eleanor Wilkins was attending a select private school presided over by Miss Heloise Cenas, a native of New Orleans. She then studied at Bryn Mawr School in Baltimore. When her parents moved from West Lanvale Street to St. Paul Street near 22nd, opposite Goucher College, she attended the Girl's Latin School nearby.

After their marriage, Mr. and Mrs. Cooch settled in Newark, Delaware, and lived there for some years, while Mr. Cooch practiced law in Wilmington. It was during this time that Mrs. Cooch studied for a year and a half at the Women's College, University of Delaware, entering its first freshman class in 1914.

In 1917, they moved to Wilmington, living at 2012 Bayard Avenue. In 1920, Mr. Cooch purchased the Cooch homestead and farm at Cooch's Bridge from the estate of his brother, Levi Hollingsworth Cooch, who had died in 1918, and in 1923 they moved there, where they have since resided. This has been the home of the Cooch family since 1746, when it was bought by Thomas Cooch of England, who came here with his wife and two children in that year.

Eleanor (Wilkins) Cooch became a member of the National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution, in 1913. She has served as Regent of Cooch's Bridge Chapter, State Regent of Delaware, Vice-President General and Registrar General of the National Society, besides her membership on a number of National committees.

She has been active also in other patriotic organizations. She organized the National Society, Daughters of Founders and Patriots in the State of Delaware, having joined on her mother's name, "Rawlings of Maryland." She organized also the Daughters of Colonial Wars in Delaware, joining on the service of Samuel Howard of Maryland, but resigned as a member after several years. She is a member of the First Families of Virginia by descent from Mathew Howard, and of the National Society, Colonial Dames of America in the State of Delaware by descent from Gunning Bedford of Philadelphia. As a member of the Order of the Three Crusades, through Hugh Magnus,

she served as its Vice-President and Treasurer. She was a charter member of the Diamond State Branch of National League of the American Pen Women.

She was a member of the Wilmington New Century Club and the Newark New Century Club, holding several offices in the latter, including that of Vice-President.

She was appointed to the Public Archives Commission, State of Delaware, in 1940 by Governor Richard Cann McMullen, and has served continuously under Governors Carvel, Bacon and Boggs.

The children of Edward Webb Cooch and Eleanor Bedford (Wilkins) Cooch are:

1. Thomas Cooch, b. at 166 West Main Street, Newark, Oct. 11, 1916.
2. Edward Webb Cooch, Jr., born at 2102 Bayard Avenue Wilmington, March 22, 1920.

REFERENCES

See Rawlings Family
See Cooch Family

Eleanor Bedford Wilkins (Cooch)
taken in Baltimore about 1890.

JOHN MACCUBIN FAMILY

First Generation

JOHN MACCUBIN of the Lowlands of Scotland (known in the Highlands as the McAlpines) claimed descent from Kenneth II, who united the Picts and Scots into one Government, and became the first King of Scotland. John Maccubin came to the Severn near Annapolis, Maryland, and lived near the Howards. (Ref. Warfield, "Founders of Anne Arundel & Howard Counties" p. 177). He married twice, first, SUSAN HOWARD, daughter of Samuel and Catherine (Warner) Howard by whom he had three children:

1. John Maccubin, Jr.
2. Samuel Maccubin
3. Elizabeth Maccubin

He married second, Elinor, and had two children:

4. Zacharias
5. Sarah

REFERENCES

Carey Mss, Md. Hist. Soc.
Baldwin's Cal. of Wills, V. II, p. 3.

John Maccubin, Sr. d. 1686, leaving a will with Ellenor (sic) as Executrix. His sons, Samuel, William, Zacharias and Moses inherited his tract "Woodrape", and his son, John inherited the homestead "Bramton" after the death or marriage of his widow. Elinor became the second wife of John Howard—no issue.

Second Generation

John Maccubin, Jr. m. Ann. The dates of his birth, marriage and death are not known. St. Ann's Parish Records V. I, p. 14 list his children. One was:

Deborah Maccubin, b. 11 or 12 - 23 - 1700; d. 1791.

Third Generation

Deborah Maccubin m. 1st, Nathaniel Palmer, who died shortly after their marriage, devising to her an Inn. She m. second William Wilkins, the elder 4/19/1735. (Ref. St. Ann's Parish Records, Annapolis, Md.) They were married by Rev. Mr. John Humphreys, Rector of the Parish.

See Wilkins Family.
See Howard Family.

THE HOWARD FAMILY
of
Virginia and Maryland

Matthew Howard, Gent. emigrated from England to Virginia 1623 with Edward Lloyd (Carey MSS Chart 49). He lived in Lower Norfolk County about 20 years, where his children were born. He was granted 150 acres of land. Since he did not ask for land for any child, it can be assumed that all his children were born in America. Several records can be found of his activities here. He was involved in a law suit with a Mr. Evans 1635; was executor of the Will of Richard Hall, who left his property to 6 of the Howard Children. (Ref.: C. F. McIntosh, *Lower Norfolk Co. and Norfolk Co. Wills*, 1637-1710 p. 4.) In 1650, he moved to the Severn River, Md. with his friend, Edward Lloyd. His family all belonged to St. Ann's Parish Church except his son, John, who became a Quaker. He died intestate before 1659. His children were:

1. Samuel Howard, m. Catherine Warner
2. John Howard, m. Mrs. Susannah Stephens and Mrs. Eleanor Maccubin
3. Cornelius, m. Elizabeth
4. Matthew, m. Sarah Darcey
5. Elizabeth, m. Henry Ridgely
6. Anne, m. James Greneffe
7. Philip, m. Ruth Baldwin
8. Mary, m. John Hammond

The claim of this family to the use of a Coat of Arms may be found in "William and Mary College Quarterly", Volume 26, July 1917. An article by Francis B. Culver, Genealogist, of Baltimore, saw the seal affixed to the will of John Howard. "The arms are on an escutcheon, a bend between six crosses, crosslet fitchee. The three lower crosses are placed diagonally with the bend, one cross being chipped off. These arms of the red waxen seal correspond with the original arms of the Howard Family in Yorkshire.

OTHER REFERENCES

Progenitors of the Howards of Maryland, by Henry Ridgely Evans, W. H. Lowdermilk & Co., Washington, D. C. 1938.
Howard Family, excerpt from *Anne Arundel Gentry* by Harry Wright Newman, 1933.

Second Generation

Samuel Howard, son of Matthew and Ann Howard, was b. Lower Norfolk Co., Virginia, and migrated to Maryland about 1649; mar-

ried Catherine, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Harris) Warner; d. latter part of 1703; will probated Nov., 1703. His widow married Thomas Tolly 11/6/1706; marriage recorded in St. Ann's Parish. Samuel, like his brothers, became prominent and influential in the Middle Neck Hundred. For his participation in the Nanticoke expedition, 1678, he was awarded 120 pounds of tobacco (Archives v. 7, 38). In his will, he gave his widow the homestead called "Brushy Neck" during her widowhood. Philip, the only son, was given the plantation on which he was living and was to receive "Brushy Neck" on death or remarriage of his mother. Personalty was left to his grandchildren: John, Samuel and Elizabeth Maccubin . . ., the residue of the estate was to be divided among Philip, Susan and Ruth. Children:

1. Philip Howard m. Sarah
2. Sarah Howard m. Peter Porter
3. Susan Howard m. John Maccubin, Scotch Quaker
4. Ruth Howard

REFERENCES

Will, Land office, Annapolis (v. 2, p. 397).
Baldwin's *Cal. Wills* (v. 3, p. 125).
Newman, Harry Wright, *Howard Family,* excerpts from *Anne Arundel Gentry.* (p. 241)
Evans, Henry Ridgely, *Progenitors of the Howards of Md.*
SEE: Maccubin Family

The Howard Family Arms

THE CONANT FAMILY

1. ROBERT CONANT, transported to Maryland in 1664, appears on Lord Baltimore's Anne Arundel Rent Rolls between that time and January 2, 1679, when "Conant's Chance" was surveyed, located on Herring Creek Bay. His will has not been found, but *Early Maryland Settlers* (Lib. W.C. #2, pp. 50, 98) mentions his wife Lydia, also his daughters, Ann, Margaret, Martha, Lydia, dated 1679. He had also two sons *Robert* and Richard.

REFERENCES

Early Maryland Settlers, Land Office, Annapolis, Md., (Liber 7, p. 469); (Liber W. C. #2, pp. 50, 57, 89, 98).
Lord Baltimore's Rent Rolls, Anne Arundel Co., Md., (p. 12).
Probate Court, (Liber W. R. C. #1, ff. 355-356).

2. ROBERT CONANT, son of Robert and Lydia Conant, married, May 9, 1703, Sophia Herrington (or Harrington). The last record of Robert Conant is found in 1717.

The St. James Parish Records give the children of Robert and Sophia (Herrington) Conant as follows:

1. Lydia, born Feb. 5, 1705; baptised Nov. 17, 1709.
2. Penelope, born Mar. 4, 1707; baptised Nov. 17, 1709.
3. Robert, born Jan. 7, 1712; baptised Apr. 5, 1713.
4. Charles, born July 11, 1715; baptised June, 1716.

REFERENCES

St. James Parish Records, Anne Arundel Co., Md., (pp. 327, 339, 346, 357).

3. CHARLES CONANT, son of Robert and Sophia (Harrington) Conant, born July 11th, 1715; married 1742, Sarah Wooden, daughter of Solomon and Sarah (Gresham) Wooden.

REFERENCES

Will Book (#38, f. 271).
Chancery Papers, (Book #10, ff. 25-30).
(See *The Gresham Family,* p. 26 and *The Wilkins Family,* p. 10.)

THE GRESHAM FAMILY

1. JOHN GRESHAM, SR., was born in England, probably in London, and was a citizen of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, where he died about January, 1713. The name of his wife is not known.

There was a John Gresham who in 1640 was allotted 100 acres of land in the Island of Kent because he had "transported himself" from England to the Province of Maryland. The relationship has not as yet been established between them. Kent Island was at that time a part of Virginia.

The Anne Arundel County records show that on Nov. 9, 1708, in the 7th year of the reign of Her Majesty Queen Anne, he is listed first as the "Worshipfull Gentleman Justice, John Gresham, Senr.," indicating he was the presiding Judge. Three other Justices are named and it is signed by John Gresham, Junr., High Sheriff, who had succeeded his father in that office.

John Gresham, Sr., was a member of the Vestry of St. Anne's P. E. Church, Annapolis.

His will is lost, but the inventory of his personal estate is on file among the Anne Arundel County records. One interesting item in it shows him to have been the owner of "ye Sixteenth part of ye Ship South River Merchant with Apurtinances Thereto £120," which would indicate that he was a merchant and shipper.

REFERENCES

(*Anne Arundel County Records* (A. A. Judgment), Hall of Records, Annapolis, (Liber T. B., #2, Vol. 1); *Queen Anne's Parish Records*).

2. JOHN GRESHAM, JR., son of John Gresham, Sr., was born in England, date unknown, and died in Anne Arundel County, Maryland, where his will was probated Dec. 24, 1723. He married in England, Sarah (surname unknown) whose will was probated in Anne Arundel County in 1755.

In the log of a "Ship bound for Virginia" discovered by Commander M. V. Brewington, U.S.N. ret.) while he was chairman of the Maritime Committee of the Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, are entries signed by "J. G.", indicating that the writer was a trained navigator. In the back of the Log book were other entries referring to John Gresham's immediate family, which would lead one to assume that the "J. G." was John Gresham. The latter show that the children of John and Sarah Gresham were sent to England to be educated. In a letter sent Capt. John Hyde, London, May 4, 1713, John Gresham notes that he has a little girl at Mrs. Williams and Mrs. Johnson's school at Miland, and asks for news of her. In a letter under the same date to Gilb Higgerson, London, with a message for his son John, not quite 10, he states: "* * * I here a very ill Character of him, that he neglects his schooling, * * *" and states

very bluntly that if "he doth not answer my expectations" he is to be ordered home. From the fact that he apparently did not return until April 22, 1720, when he was almost 17, one can conclude that he altered his ways.

The original will of John Gresham, on file at the Hall of Records, Annapolis, still carries the red wax seal which he had attached at the time of signing, with a clear imprint of his coat-of-arms and crest. Gresham tinctures show a shield of silver, a black chevron with white ermine tails on it, and three molets, or mullets, (five-pointed stars), with the silver showing through the holes. The grasshopper of the crest is gold.

John Gresham's will begins as follows: "To Benjamin Tasker and Charles Carroll entire estate, if necessary, to reimburse themselves, they being sureties on bond of testator for faithful performance of my duty as Sheriff of Anne Arundel Co., should that be necessary." He then devises to sons John, Thomas and Richard, and daughter Priscilla and their heirs various large named estates, and to *Sarah* and Elizabeth £30 each, a legacy from father, and 1000 acres on the Chester River, to be divided equally between them. Mrs. Sarah Gresham, his widow, approved the will, of which she and their son John were named executors.

In her will Sarah Gresham gives and devises to her son Richard, the only son to survive her, "my houses and lands in Gravesend and Northfleet or contiguous thereto in the Kingdom of England, with all immovables, appurtenances and appendages hereunto arising and the money due thereon, rent or otherwise being and belonging unto me." This would appear to be property received from her parents. Her daughter Sarah, wife of Solomon Wooden, having died before her mother, bequests of thirty pounds currency each were made to "my three grand-daughters, Daughters of my Daughter Sarah Wooden." To her daughter Elizabeth Jones, only daughter surviving, and her son Richard she left various articles of personal property. She had made her will in 1755 and it was probated in 1756, but before her death she had made a codicil in which she made null and void all bequests to Elizabeth Jones in the event of her marriage, and directed that they be divided equally among her children "now living by her husband Jones." She appointed another executor in place of her son Richard, since he "is now beyond sea and it is uncertain when he will return." He had returned before the will came to probate, so "Thomas Smith of Eastern Neck," appointed in his place, did not serve.

John Gresham, Jr., son of John and Sarah, whose will was probated in 1752, evidently inherited from his father the seal ring with the coat-of-arms and crest with which John Gresham had sealed his will in 1723, since the same red seal appears on both wills. The inventory of the son's estate (in addition to "2 wigs, knee buckles, 1 pair of gold clasps * * *") three gold rings, one of which may well have been the ring with the coat-of-arms.

Of the many estates mentioned in the Gresham wills, one, "Selby's Marsh," has been identified as Gresham Farm, Edgewater, Maryland.

The records of All Hallows Church, near Annapolis, list the children of John and Sarah Gresham as follows:

P. 51 The 7th of Sept. 1699 was born John son of John and Sarah Gresham. Said son of John and Sarah Gresham was buried Sept. the 4th day, 1700.

P. 56 April the 16th, 1702 was born Priscilla the daughter of John Gresham and his wife Sarah.

P. 66 Was born the 29th of Dec. following (1703) was baptised John son of John Gresham and Sarah his wife.

P. 68 Nov. 23rd, 1704, was born Richard, the son of John Gresham and his wife Sarah. June 5th, 1705 was baptised Richard, the son of John Gresham, Junr. and his wife Sarah.

P. 73 August 2nd 1706 was born Thomas the son of John Gresham, Jr. and wife Sarah Gresham.

P. 81 April 4th, 1709, was born Sarah, the daughter of John Gresham, Junr. and Sarah his wife.

P. 261 Elizabeth, daughter of John Gresham and Sarah his wife was baptised December 27th, 1710.

It is interesting to note that the names of Gresham sons follow a definite order—John, Richard, Thomas.

There is given also on the Parish records the death of John Gresham, Jr.:

P. 422 Dec. 24th, 1723, died Mr. John Gresham, HIGH SHERIFF, of this County.

REFERENCES

The Log Book of "Ship bound for Virginia."
Maryland Calendar of Wills (Cotton), (Vol. V, pp. 157-8).
Anne Arundel Co. Wills, Hall of Records: (Wills of John and Sarah Gresham; Administration Acct., Sarah Gresham, (Liber 56, f. 162).
All Hallows Parish Records.

3. SARAH GRESHAM, daughter of John, Jr., and Sarah Gresham, was born April 4th, 1709, according to the records of All Hallows

Church, which show also her marriage, August 17, 1726, to Solomon Wooden.

John Gresham, Jr., died when Sarah was several months over 14 years of age. To her and her younger sister Elizabeth, 13 years old, he bequeathed 1000 acres of land on the Chester River, Sarah to have first choice, and to be divided equally. They were also, with their elder sister Priscilla, given legacies "from my father" of £30 sterling.

Solomon Wooden died in 1749, Sarah Wooden in 1752. Both left property to their three daughters, Elizabeth, Priscilla and Sarah, whom Sarah Gresham, who died in 1755, mentions in her will only as "* * * three grand-daughters, Daughters of my Daughter Sarah Wooden." She gave them "thirty pounds currency each."

REFERENCES

Anne Arundel County Records, Hall of Records: (Photostat of Samuel Wooden's will; will of Sarah Wooden.)

All Hallows Parish Records: (Marriage of Solomon Wooden and Sarah Gresham.)

4. SARAH WOODEN, daughter of Solomon and Sarah (Gresham) Wooden, was married in Anne Arundel County, 1742, to Charles Conant. No record has been found of her birth or baptism, but since her parents were married in 1726 she must have been many years younger than her husband, who was born July 11, 1715, the son of Robert and Sophia Conant. She was living, widow Sarah Conant, in September, 1756.

There is no record of the death of Sarah Conant, and her will has not been located, but Chancery Papers show that Charles and Sarah Conant were the parents of three children, Sarah, Charles and Henrietta. Charles Conant's will mentions only his son Charles, to whom is devised "my four negroes * * *"; also "all my sterling money I now have in the hands of Silvanus Graves, John Buckannan, and William Perkins, Merchants of London."

With this will is the following interesting statement:

"I, Thomas Cuney, do hereby declare that I was sent for by Mr. Charles Connant the 13th of July, 1756, in order to make his will and by his orders and directions, and I understood from him that he designed the above bequest to his son as a separate legacy over and above the rest of his children by reason of his being very young and to be brought up and educated, and I am very sure he was perfectly in his senses at the time of giving the above directions but

could not proceed to complete the will by reason of his extreme difficulty of breathing. I also declare that Elizabeth Wooden, Priscilla Wooden, Charles Schales, and Benjamin Carr were present at the time. *Witness my hand* this 17th July, 1756. THOS. CUNY."

From the above we are justified in concluding that this will even in its unfinished condition, was accepted for probate.

REFERENCES

Saint Anne's Parish Records: (Baptism and marriage of William Wilkins.)
Anne Arundel County Wills (Vol. 38, page 271).
Chancery Papers (Book 10, ff. 25-30).

5. SARAH CONANT, daughter of Charles and Sarah (Wooden) Conant, was born in 1742 in Anne Arundel County, Maryland, and died there April 23, 1814; married, Sept. 28, 1765, at St. Anne's Church, Annapolis, William Wilkins, son of William and Deborah Wilkins, born June 19, 1737, in Annapolis; died Aug. 21, 1823, in Baltimore, at the home of his son Joseph Wilkins. He was 87 years of age.

The children of William and Sarah (Conant) Wilkins were:

1. Sarah, born Oct. 30, 1766.
2. William, born May 23, 1768; married, Aug., 1794, Achsah Goodwin.
3. Henry, born March 19, 1770.
4. Charles, born June 8, 1772.
5. Henrietta, born April 12, 1774.
6. Mary, born Sept. 20, 1776; died Aug. 10, 1792.
7. Elizabeth, born Sept. 7, 1779.
8. JOSEPH, born April 7, 1782; married Mary Cooke Bedford.
9. John, born Sept. 30, 1784.

REFERENCES

Maryland Historical Society: *Carey MS.*
St. Anne's Parish Records.
William Wilkins' Dictionary: (Names and dates of birth of his children; also the names of his slaves, with the years they were to be liberated.) This old book bears his signature on the flyleaf, "William Wilkins, Jr., His Book, 1760." That part of the title page that gave the date that the 13th edition of this dictionary was published has been torn off, but the Librarian of he University of Delaware states that he found the 10th edition of this dictionary was issued in 1742 and the 14th in 1751, and therefore concludes, "This proves that your 13th edition was issued before 1751, probably in 1748/9."
Cross Reference: (See *Wilkins Family,* p. 10.)

THE BEDFORD FAMILY

1. GUNNING BEDFORD was probably born in Ireland. He came to Cecil Co., Maryland about 1713. An old document signed by Henry Hollingsworth describes the boundaries of 20 acres assigned to Gunning Bedford which was a part of the 200 acres granted to John Thomas, Cecil Co. dated April 18, 1713. This land was on the Elk River near Northeast, Maryland. He is thought to be the father of Gunning Bedford[2] of Philadelphia. Gunning Bedford[1] is buried in Northeast, Md.

2. GUNNING BEDFORD, SR. was b 1720; d, Mar. 25th, 1802; buried 2nd Presbyterian Churchyard, Philadelphia—82 years, 6 months. See Arch Street Records, p. 407. married 1st, 1742, Susanna Jaquet, dau. of Peter Jaquet and his wife, Ann and grand-daughter of Peter Jaquet and his wife, Ingeborg Stidham. She d Jan. 6, 1766. Gunning Bedford, Sr. and Susanna had 11 children:

1. Mary Ann, b. Oct 4, 1744; married —— Young who owns Young Bible.
2. Susannah
3. William
4. Catherine
5. Gunning m Jane Ballaroux Parker; d. 3-30-1812; buried Masonic Home, Wilmington.
6. Elizabeth m Andrew Bankson 2-13-1772.
7. Ann, b. 11-14-1759—mar. Commodore Joshua Barney. Ref. *Md. Hist. Mag.*, Dec. 1941.
8. PETER m Mary Van Solengin.
9. Joseph m Ann.
10. Martha m Gen. John Stricker, Md. War of 1812.
11. Benoni

Gunning Bedford lived in Philadelphia; was an architect and one of the founders of Carpenter's Hall. He was one of the Trustees to purchase the lot on Chestnut street on which the hall now stands and one of the committee to determine the plans. The first Continental Congress met in the hall and continued to occupy it until July 4, 1776. Gunning Bedford was a great friend of Penn, who gave him a silver punch strainer made from a silver dollar.* He was an elder in the Arch St. Pres. Church. He mar. 2d, Mary Stephens, widow of

*Now in Del. Hist. Soc. Museum, Wilmington.

Dr. Stephens of Jamaica, Long Island, N. Y. 9-1-1767 (Abington Church Rec.) He was Alderman of Philadelphia many years. Military service of Gunning Bedford:

Ensign, Colonial Militia, Pa. 1758-60, (Pa. Archives 5th series v 1 p 300).

Lieutenant: See Pa. Archives, (5th series, vol. 1 p. 267, 314).

3. PETER BEDFORD, son of Gunning Bedford and Susanna Jacquet was b. 3-18-1759; baptised 4-29-1759 at 2nd Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia; m. 8-10-1779 Mary Van Solengin, dau. Godardius Van Solengin (will signed 4-21-1779; proved 9-20-1879; wife Sarah, Exc.) by Rev. James Sproat. The exact date of Peter's death is not known but administration papers were granted Dec. 15, 1818. (See Adm. Accts. vol. M, p. 130 acct. #311.)

Peter Bedford signed the Oath of Allegiance (Ref.: *Wescott, Test Laws of Pa.* pub. Phila. 1865 p. 19).

There is a tradition that he fought in the battle of Bunker Hill.

Children of Peter Bedford and Mary Van Solengin:

1. Gunning, b. 1780; m. Eliza Daidy, Baltimore.
   (1) Gunning Bedford, b. 1806.
   (2) Henrietta.
2. Sarah Van Solengin, b. 1782; m. Hacket; (Barroll family of Eastern Shore Maryland descended through the Hackets).
3. Dr. Joseph, b. 6-10-1784; m. Jane Maria Van Solengin, dau. of Dr. Henry Van Solengin. Practiced in N. Y.
   Gunning Bedford IV, Judge of Criminal Court.
4. Henry, b. 1787.
5. MARY COOKE, b. 1789; m. Joseph Wilkins, Baltimore.

4. MARY COOKE BEDFORD, dau. of Peter Bedford and Mary Van Solengin was b. 12-20-1789; bapt. 2-22-1801 (Ref. Mss. Copy of "The Parish Records of 1st Presbyterian Church", Baltimore, in Md. Hist. Soc.); m. Joseph Wilkins, son of William and Sarah (Conant) Wilkins, Baltimore, 11-14-1811.

Children of Joseph Wilkins and Mary Cooke Bedford:

1. SARAH CONANT, b. 9-17-1812; m. Levi Griffith Cooch. Their son, Joseph Wilkins Cooch m. Mary Evarts Webb.
2. Mary Jane, b. 7-24-1814; d. 6-2-1833.
3. Henry, b. 1-22-1817.

4. Ellen, b. 6-21-1818.
5. Caroline, b. 10-15-1821.
6. JOSEPH, b. 9-21-1823; m. Mary Rawlings, issue: Eleanor (Wilkins) Cooch (Mrs. E. W. Sr.)
7. Elizabeth, b. 10-22-1825.
8. John, b. 10-10-1828; d. 4-12-1829.
9. John, b. 2-18-1830.
10. Mary Jane, b. 11-13-1835; d. 8-8-1836.

REFERENCES

The Wilkins Family. See: *Arch Street Church Records,* Phila., at Penna. Gen. Society, 13th & Locust Sts.

THE JAQUETT FAMILY

From: *Genealogy of the Jaquett Family* (Edwin Jaquett Sellers, Revised edition, 1907); *History of Delaware* (Conrad); *History of Delaware* (Scharf); Family Records.

1. PIERRE JAQUET, a citizen of Geneva, was born in the latter part of the fifteenth century. The family is said to have originated in the vicinity of Gex Savoy, France. Pierre and his wife, whose name is not known, were married in the beginning of the 16th century.

Issue:

i. Odet
2. ii. FRANCOIS

Earliest Arms of the Jaquet Family

"D'azur au chev., acc. in chef de deux etoiles (5), en p. d'un croiss, le tout d'argent." (Blue field; silver stars, chevron and crescent.) (See p. 167.)

2. FRANCOIS JAQUET, their younger son, born in the early part of the 16th century, was a citizen of Geneva. He married (1) Marie Maillet, daughter of Claude Maillet, citizen of Geneva, and Marguerite de Livon, by whom he had one child, Abraham; (2) as shown by the record, Isabelle Elizabeth Philippin, daughter of Jean Philippin, a nobleman and citizen of Geneva, and his wife, Anthoyne Compte (Comté), were married "Sunday, the 15th of the month of June, 1550, at the evening service of 3 o'clock * * * by me, F. Bourgoing, pastor," at St. Peter's, Geneva. Calvin François Jaquet was a member of "Inner Council", also the "Council of Two Hundred",

from 1546-1572. His re-election each year is on file in Geneva. He and Isabelle, his second wife, were both called "Honorable." He died in 1572. The baptisms of their children, among them (3.) PIERRE, baptised Nov. 30, 1557, are recorded at Madeleine Church, Geneva.

Philippin Coat of Arms
(from a MS. dated 1550)

Described as "gu un tertre de trois coupeaux de sin., sommé de deux palmes adossées d'arg." (Red field, silver palms, clover leaf cut off, green.)

3. "Honorable" PIERRE JAQUET, fifth child and fourth son of François and Isabelle Elizabeth (Philippin) Jaquet, was baptised Nov. 30, 1557, by the Rev. I. Macar at Madeleine Church. In 1591 he placed an epitaph upon his burial vault at St. Rochus Church, a decorative plate with the words: "Petter Jackett, and Magdaleina his wife and both their heirs burial vault 1591." Underneath is a coat of arms with a free mark and the letters P and J. He married (1) Magdalena ———, who died Dec. 22, 1595, leaving two children. Pierre Jaquet's second wife was also named Magdalena, but the surname of neither wife can be found. They had six children, names unknown. Pierre Jaquet died Nov. 28, 1610, and his second wife on July 27, 1619.

Issue (by first wife):
4. i. PETER PAUL
ll. Susanna

2014303

4. "Honorable" PETER PAUL JAQUET, son of Pierre Jaquet and his first wife, Magdalena, was a merchant at Frankfort-on-Main. He married Anna Maria, surname unknown, mentioned in the records as, "Dame Anna Maria, lawful wife of the respectable Patri Pauli Jackket." She died Aug. 21, 1622, while the date of his death is Oct. 5, 1632.

Issue:
i. Petrus Paulus
5. ii. JOHN PAUL (also given as Jan, or Jean, Paul)
iii. Georg, "Schoolmaster at Steinbühl."

5. JEAN PAUL JAQUETT, born 1615/20, married Maria de Carpentier. Their son Peter m. Ingeborg Stidham. (See *The Descent of Eleanor Bedford Wilkins,* etc. from Charlemagne * * * and Hugh Magnus * * *, p. 38.)

THE PHILIPPIN FAMILY

From: *Genealogy of The Jaquett Family*, (by Edwin Jaquett Sellers. Revised edition, 1907.) The family appears to have come from Metz in Lorraine, France.

1. GIRARD PHILIPPIN is the first of the family to whom the ancestry has been traced. On April 28, 1410, Girard Philippin from Metz in Lorena (Lorraine) was received as a resident of Geneva. May 6, 1410, he became an inhabitant of Geneva by the payment of two florins at each of three successive feasts of the church. The name of his wife has not been found. His son JOHANNES (2.)

2. JOHANNES PHILIPPIN, son of Girard Philippin, is mentioned as Councillor in records of the Council in Geneva, May 19, 1473. He married, July 28, 1447, Jacquemine, daughter of Peter Balme (des Balmes). The Balme (des Balme) family was settled in Geneva at an early date; mentioned in the records of 1323.

Issue:

i. John

3. ii. ANTHONY

The Arms of the Balmes (des) Family

D'arg. à l'aigle d'azur. bg. et m. de gu.

3. ANTHONY PHILIPPIN was a citizen of Geneva. The name of his wife has not been found.

Issue:

i. Anthonia

4. ii. JEAN, born about 1491

4. JEAN PHILIPPIN, a citizen of Geneva, called "Lord of Pierre" and "the noble Jean Philippin," was born about 1491; died at the Molard at the age of 90, September 5, 1581. He married Anthoyne, daughter of Guigne (Guigoz) Compte and Madeleine Corvillion, daughter of Bernoit Corvillion. "Anthoine, relict of the late noble Jehan Philippin, citizen, died of dropsy at the age of 80 years in the Molard, this 15th of March, 1585."

Issue:

i. Claudia

ii. Pernette

5. iii. ELIZABETH; married François Jaquet
iv. Anne
v. Pernette
vi. Anthoyne
vii. Pierre

The Compte Arms

"D'arg. a deux pals de gu., une bande d'azur brochante sur le tout; au chef d'azure chargée de trois étoiles (5) d'arg."

5. ELIZABETH PHILIPPIN, married François Jaquet.

REFERENCES

(See Jaquett Pedigree.)

THE VAN CULEMBORG PEDIGREE

SOPHIA VAN CULEMBORG, dau., of Melchoir van Colemborg and his wife, Anna Muls or Mulss, was born Nov. 6, 1601 (Mss. pedigree of the deCarpentier Family in possession of Jonkheer Coenen van Gravensloot, of Driebergen, Holland, referred to in *Genealogy of the deCarpentier Family*, by E. J. Sellers, Philadelphia, 1909 at p. 22) and was baptised at Deventer, March 28, 1602. She married twice (v. II, 1624-1650, of Marriage Records, Civil Archives at Deventer):

m. Jan. 15, 1625 Hans Coster, widower

m. June 27, 1627 Johan de Carpentier, widower (see de Carpentier Family)

The Van Culemborg Family was of distinguished ancestry. The first Lord van Culemborg was *Roelof* who ruled for 30 years at the Castle at Bueren and died 1174, being buried with his wife at Bosichem. Roelof was the 7th and last Lord van Bosichem. Gerbrand, first *Lord van Bosichem*, married the daughter of Lord van Pont. He died 925. He was the brother of *Theodoric*, Count of Teisterbant and Hoey, who was slain in battle with the Normans in 880 with his wife; was succeeded by their son Henry in the earldom; the manors of Bosichem, Zeelen, etc., passed to their younger son, *Gerbrand. Walter*, Count of Teisterbant, in the Dukedom of Gelders, District of the Betuwe, d. 724 or 742.

Details of this descent will be found in *Allied Ancestry of the Van Culemborg Family of Culemborg, Holland*, by Edwin Jaquett Sellers, Philadelphia 1915 (p. 5-63).

The Descent of Eleanor Bedford Wilkins

and her husband

Edward Webb Cooch

from

CHARLEMAGNE, HOLY ROMAN EMPEROR

and

HUGH MAGNUS of the THREE CRUSADES

(From: *Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists,* by Frederick Lewis Weis, and *De Carpentier Allied Ancestry,* by Edwin Jaquett Sellers).

COUNT WARINUS, d. 677 (brother of St. Léger, d. 677, Bishop of Autun); m. Kunza, sister of Bazin, Bishop of Treves.

LEUTWINUS, d. 713 (St. Liévin, Bishop of Treves, 685-704).

ROUTROU, d. 724; m. CHARLES MARTEL, Mayor of the Palace in Austrasia; victor over the Saracens at Tours, 732.

PEPIN THE SHORT, b. 714, d. 768, Mayor of the Palace; first king of the Franks of the second race, 751-768; m. Bertha, d. 783, dau. of Count Canbert of Laon.

CHARLEMAGNE, b. Apr. 2, 747, d. Aix la Chapelle, Jan. 28, 813/4, King of France, 768-814, crowned Holy Roman Emperor, Dec. 25, 800; m. ca. 771, HILDEGARDE, b. 758, d. Apr. 30, 783, dau. of Count Geroud of Swabia.

PEPIN, b. Apr. 773, bapt. at Rome, Apr. 12, 781, by Pope Adrian I, d. Milan, July 8, 810; King of Italy, 781-810; consecrated King of Lombardy, Apr. 15, 781; m. BERTHE, dau. of William, Count of Tholouse.

BERNARD, natural son, b. 797, d. Milan, Apr. 17, 818; King of Italy, 813; Dec. 817; m. Cunigunde, d. ca. 835.

PEPIN, b. 817/8, d. after 840; was deprived of Italy by the Emperor Louis *le Debonnaire*, but received a part of Vermandois and the Seigneuries of St. Quentin and Peronne, the title of Count de Vermandois having been attributed to him without authority.

HERBERT I de VERMANDOIS, b. ca. 840, murdered ca. 902, Count of Vermandois, Seigneur of Senlis, Peronne and St. Quentin; m. Bertha de Morvois, dau. of Guarri, Count of Morvois, and Eva de Rousillion, dau. of Gerard de Rousillion.

HERBERT II, b. 880-890, d. St. Quentin, ca. 943, Count of Vermandois and Troyes; m. LIEGARDE, dau. of Robert I, Duke of France, by his first wife, Adele.

ALBERT I, the Pious, b. ca. 920, d. 988, Count of Vermandois; m. GERBERGA of LORRAINE, dau. of Giselbert, Duke of Lorraine and Gerberga, dau. of Henry the Fowler, of Saxony.

HERBERT III, b. ca. 955, d. ca. 1000, Count of Vermandois; m. ERMENGARDE, dau. of Reinald, Count of Bar.

OTHO (Eudes or Otto), b. ca. 1000, d. May 25, 1045, Count de Vermandois; m. Parvie (or Pavie).

HERBERT IV, b. ca. 1032, d. ca. 1080, Count of Vermandois; m. Adela de Vexin, dau. of Raoul (or Ralph) III the Great, the Count of Valois and Vexin.

ADELAIDE de VERMANDOIS, d. ca. 1120, Countess of Vermandois and Valois; m. HUGH MAGNUS, d. 1101; Duke of France and Burgundy, Marquis of Orleans, Count of Amiens, Chaumont, Paris, Valois and Vermandois; Leader of the 1st Crusade. He was the son of Henry I, King of France, who died 1060, and Anne, daughter of Jaroslaw, Duke of Russia.

MAHAUD, m. RAOUL, who succeeded as Sire de Baugenci in 1080. The date of his death is unknown, although he was living in 1118. He married (1) Agathe, daughter of Foulques l'Oison, Count de Vendome. Mahaud (or Mathilde), daughter of Hugh (or Hugues) Magnus, was his second wife.

AGNES de BAUGENCI, m. ENGUERRAND II, who, as eldest son, succeeded his father, Thomas, in 1130 in the seigneuries de Couci, de la Fere, de Marle, de Creci, de Vervins, de Fontaines and other places. In 1131 he restored to the churches the property of which they had been deprived by his father. He left in 1147 in the suite of Louis *le Jeune* for the Holy Land, in which expedition he is believed to have died.

RAOUL I, called *de Marle* on account of his residence chiefly in that town, succeeded as eldest son of Enguerrand II in the seigneury de Couci and in most of the other lands (1148). In 1190 he embarked with King Philippe Augusta for the Holy Land and died in 1191 at the siege of Acre. He married (1) Agnes, called *la Boiteuse*, second daughter of Baudoin IV, Count of Hainaut, who died 1173; (2) ALIX, daughter of Robert I, Count de Dreux, who was living in 1217, by whom he had

ENGUERRAND III, *Le Grand*, who succeeded his father in 1191 in most of his lands and titles. He deserved the name of *Grand* which was attributed to him; his life was very eventful and filled with brilliant incidents. He died in 1242/3 at Gersi and was buried at the Abbey of Foigui. He married (1) Eustache, (1202), sister of Raoul and Jean I, Counts de Rouci; (2) Mathilde or Mahaut, daughter of Henri *le Lion*, Duke of Saxony, who died without issue; (3) MARIE, daughter of Jean, Seigneur de Montmirel in Brie, who brought as dowry the land of Condé in Brie, and later received the seigneuries de Montmirel, d'Oisi in Cambresis, de Crevecoeur, and other lands. Enguerrand had by his third wife

ALIX de COUCI, who married Arnoul III, COUNT de GUINES, to which and the Seigneuries d'Ardes and de Bourbourg he succeeded in 1243 on the death of his father, Baudoin III. He died in 1283.

ENGUERRAND V, Chief of the second branch of the Sires de Couci, who succeeded his uncle Enguerrand IV in the Seigneury de Couci, de Marle, etc.; married CHRISTIANA de LINDSAY, niece of John de Baliol, successor to Alexander III, King of Scotland. Enguerrand V died shortly after 1321; he retained all his life the name and arms of Guines but his posterity resumed that of Couci.

GUILLAUME, as eldest son succeeded his father in 1321/2. He married, 1311, ISABELLE, daughter of Gui IV de Châtillon, Count de Saint-Pol. His father put him in possession of the seigneury of Couci of which he immediately took the title. Guillaume died in 1335 and was buried at the Abbey of Prémontre beside his father. By his marriage he had as a younger son

AUBERT de COUCI, Seigneur de Dronai near Montmirel, de Droisy and de Romney, who married JEANNE de VILLE-SAVOIR. Aubert de Couci is mentioned at an assembly of Parliament in 1396. He was buried with his wife in the choir of the Church of Nogent near Coucy, where their tomb appears with their effigies and the following epitaphs:

> "Here lies noble Dame Madame Jehanne de Villesavoir, formerly wife of Monsieur Aubert de Coucy, who departed this life MCCC.IIIIxx & V.
>
> "Here lies noble man Monsieur Aubert de Coucy, formerly Sire de Trouvay [Dronay] who departed this life MCCC le XXe day of September."

MARIE de COUCI, or Coucy, married (1) in 1370 GILLES VI de MAILLY, Chevalier, Baron de Mailly, Seigneur de Bouillancourt, etc.; (2) Gaucher de Châtillon and (3) Jean de Lissac. Gilles died abt. 1393. He married (1) by contract of Jan. 16, 1366, Jeanne de Donquerre, dau. of Bernard de Donquerre, Chevalier, and of Jeanne de Lambersart, who died shortly after her marriage without children; and by his second marriage to Marie de Coucy he had

COLART (Nicholas), Baron de Mailly, Seigneur de Bouillancourt, etc., the honor of his race, who was a minor at the death of his father. He was killed at the battle of Agincourt in 1415 with his eldest son Colart, who became a Chevalier the same day. They were buried together in the Church of Saint Nicholas at Arras where may be seen on their tomb the crown of fleur-de-lis, added since that date to their arms and attached to the house of de Mailly, by a favor that the King believed due him in recognition of his services. He married his cousin, MARIE de MAILLY, Dame de Lorsignol and de Bours, daughter of Gilles de Mailly, Vicomte d'Oulchy and Jeanne de Billy. She married (2) Denis de Brimeu (called elsewhere David de Brimeu), Seigneur de Humbercourt. She died Sept. 16, 1456, and was buried in the Church of Saint Nicholas at Arras. Colart and Marie de Mailly had as third son

JEAN II, Baron de Mailly, Seigneur de Bouillancourt, Ravensbergh, etc., surnamed *l'Etendart* de Mailly and *le brave Chevalier*. According to Belleforest, he was one of the seigneurs that left the side of the Duke of Burgundy in order to follow King Charles VII; also among the seigneurs of the kingdom who signed in 1420 the contract of marriage of Catherine of France, daughter of Charles VI, with Henry V, King of England; in 1436 he was sent to Tours by the King in order to receive Marguerite of Scotland who came to Marry Louis, Dauphin of France. He married about 1426 CATHERINE de MAMEZ, Dame de Ravensbergh and de Cayeu, dau. and heiress of Pierre de Mamex, Seigneur de Ravensbergh, and Catherine, Dame de Cayeu. Their second daughter

ANTOINETTE de MAILLY, married by contract of Dec. 30, 1452, PHILIPPE de NOYELLES, Vicomte de Langle, to whom she brought the lands of Ploich and of la Cliqueterie. He was Chamberlain of Monseigneur *le bon* Duke Philippe of Burgundy, Captain of Cavalry and Colonel of Infantry, and was appointed, 1464,

one of the principal commanders of the naval army of said Duke Philippe, which the Count de la Roche of Ardenne led against the Turks.

Dame NICOLE de NOYELLES, born 1453/60, married Joncheer (or Seigneur) JEAN de VILLERS, born 1440/55. Their son

JEAN de VILLERS, the younger, born in 1480, and lived for some time at the Convent in Messines where he was nobleman in ordinary and domestic (or of the household) of the Abbess, Madame de Poix, his cousin. About 1505/7 he married MARIE van MYSEELE, then widow of Jan Beutack, "having both estate and income." Jean de Villers was not very old when he died for his widow married (3) Pieter de Carpentier, by whom she had a son Joris de Carpentier.

ISABEELE (Isabella) de VILLERS was born in 1512, apparently at Messines, and married JAN de CARPENTIER, born at Messines, August, 1511, died at Ypres Dec. 14, 1580, and is buried in St. Martin's Church. Isabella, his wife, died at Middleburg Sept. 15, 1584, aged 72 years, and was buried at St. Peter's Church. Jan de Carpentier and Isabella de Villers had as sixth child and third son

ROELANT de CARPENTIER, born the day before Christmas, 1546; married at Sandwich, England, JOSINA van HECKE, daughter of Jacob van Hecke and Barbara Huwyn, daughter of William Huwyn of Bruges. Josina Van Hecke was born at Bruges in 1553 and died in Utrecht, Apr. 20, 1628, aged 75 years. Roelant de Carpentier was Pensionary of Ypres, 1578, and in 1582 he was deputized to visit the Prince of Orange at Antwerp where he remained until June, 1584. He died at Amsterdam October 6, 1618, aged 71 years nine months. Their eldest son was

JAN de CARPENTIER, born at Sandwich, England, June 8, 1577 O.S.; married (1) at Liège, Apr. 9, 1598, MARIA HELLINX, who died in 1626; (2) SOPHIA van CULENBURG (Culemborg), June 27, 1627, at Deventer Nov. 6, 1601, the daughter of Melchior van Culenburg and his wife, Anna Muls. Sophia van Culenburg died March 6, 1633, and was buried at the Great Church at Culenburg. Jan de Carpentier married (3) MARIA van LIENDEN, born March 1, 1610. She had married (1) Capt. Godefroy Duerschot and (2) Allbert Vorsterman. Her will is dated May 19, 1649; Jan de Carpentier survived her until, at least, 1654, since he mentions that date in his account. He was 77 years of age at

that time and probably died shortly after. The eldest child of Jan de Carpentier and Sophia van Culenburg was

MARIA de CARPENTIER, born May 31, 1628; died Jan. 27, 1662 (*Del. Hist.* v. V, p 203 Pub by Hist. Soc. Del.);married Apr. 3, 1646, at Tamarica in Brazil, JAN PAUL JAQUET, Commissary of that place, born 1615/20, son of Pierre Paul Jaquet and Anna Maria, his wife. He served the Dutch West India Company for many years, and about 1654 emigrated to America. Three of their children were born in Brazil (Maria, Petrus and Johannes) and the fourth, Paul, was baptised at the Dutch Reformed Church, New Amsterdam, July 18, 1655; the baptismal records give the parents as Jan Pauluszen Jaket and Maria Carpentier. Jan Paul Jaquet was commissioned Fire Warden of New Amsterdam, Apr. 13, 1655; on Nov. 29, 1655, he was commissioned by Stuyvesant as Vice-Director and Chief Magistrate (Governor) on the South River (the Delaware) of New Netherland and served until Apr. 20, 1656. He was a justice of the court of New Castle Court, Delaware, from Sept. 23, 1676 until his death in 1685; elected Elder of Immanuel Church at New Castle Dec. 3, 1678. On March 26, 1669, Francis Lovelace, Governor General, confirms Jean Paul Jaquet's title to 200 acres of land "stretching from ye neck of land where he said Jean Paul Jaquet now lives," the said land being along Christeen Kill. (The Duke of York Record 1646-1679, folio 11; Dover Del.) On May 23, 1671, his title was confirmed for a lot in the town of New Castle. (Liber A, Vol. I, p. 17) In 1682 he received a grant of 200 acres from William Penn. (Pa. Arch., 2d Ser. VII, p. 181.) He and two of his sons, Peter and Jan, Jr., took the oath of allegiance to the English Government February 22, 1683.

PETER JAQUET, eldest son of Jean Paul Jaquet and Maria de Carpentier, was born February 18, 1650, at Rio Grande, Brazil. He married INGEBORG, daughter of Dr. Tymen Stidham, surgeon of the Swedish Colony, who is mentioned in his will dated Feb. 1, 1686, and probated Feb. 24, 1686, as "Ingabor Dtiddom", also his wife Christina, little daughter Magdolena, and sons Lucas and Erasmus. (A. 73, New Castle Co. Wills.) Peter Jaquet is mentioned, July 4, 1699, as a contributor for the building of Holy Trinity (Old Swede's) Church, Wilmington. The second son of Peter and Ingeborg (Stidham) Jaquet was

PETER JAQUET, Jr., was of Swanwick, New Castle County. He was elected Warden of Immanuel Church at New Castle, 1715,

and a member of the Vestry the same year, according to the Church records. His will is not on file or recorded, but he was living on February 8, 1729, when William Muslander and his wife conveyed to Peter Jaquet of Swanwick 150 acres on the south side of Christiana Creek. His wife was ANN (surname unknown) who subsequently married a Dushane, as on February 15, 1747/8, she, as Anne Deushane, of Swanhook, New Castle County, names her children by Peter Jaquet as Joseph, youngest son, Judith, Nicholas, Catherine, Peter, and Susannah. (G. 106, New Castle County Wills.)

SUSANNA JAQUETT, married, 1742, Gunning Bedford, 2d, born in 1720, died March 25, 1802, aged 82 years.

PETER BEDFORD, second son and eighth child of Gunning and Susanna (Jaquet) Bedford, married Mary Van Solengin, sister of Dr. Henry Moue Van Solengin of New York City.

MARY COOKE BEDFORD, born Dec. 20, 1789, married Joseph Wilkins.

(See *The Wilkins Family,* p. 10.)

NOTE: Eleanor Bedford (Wilkins) Cooch became a member of The Huguenot Society on the line from Jean (or Jan) Paul Jaquet.

STIDDEN FAMILY

DR. TIMON STIDDEN, a native of Hummal, north of Sundsvall, Sweden came to New Sweden prior to 1643. After acquiring land, he returned to Sweden, 1644. Amandus Johnson *The Swedish Settlements on the Delaware 1638-1664* published by the Swedish Colonial Society of Philadelphia 1911 furnishes several references to his activities. On page 709 we find his name on the "List of those who returned home to Sweden, 1644"

Officers:

Captain Christer Boije 1

The Barber-surgeon Timon Stidden 1

He apparently returned home to get his wife and children. His mother was living in Stockholm in 1641. Arrangements were made to sail with the Ninth Expedition (1649-1673) on the ship "Gasen" which left Sweden July 3, 1649. The Ship met with disaster after leaving St. Martin's where they took on Salt. The ship struck rocks.

The Colonists succeeded in getting to a small island. They were spotted by the Spanish who rescued them only to rob them and treat them very badly. Their clothes were pulled off, their Swedish books burned, and many other indignities were suffered. Eventually Timon Stidden managed to get to Amsterdam with his "wife and five children". They "arrived in most miserable circumstances and were aided by Trotzig. Stidden was brought to Sweden by Boender". Of the 45-50 Colonists only 19 besides some officers and soldiers returned to Sweden (p. 269-277).

Once more the family sailed for New Sweden. On p. 716 we find Timon Stidden's name among the "Officers, soldiers, Servants and Freemen (1654-55). His land holdings may be found in *Crane Hook on the Delaware 1667-1699* pub. 1958, by Jeanette Eckman. Several of his younger children must have been born in New Sweden. When his wife died is not known. He married 2nd, Christina Walraven, a widow. Christina's will was proved 3-13-1698. She leaves her property to her children by Walraven with her son, Jonas as Executor. This would indicate that she had no children by Timon Stidden. Only 4 of Timon Stidden's 9 children are mentioned in his will, proved 4-24-1686. He mentions his wife, Christina; dau., Ingabor Stiddom; little dau., Magdolena Stiddom; sons Lucas Stiddom, Erasmus Stiddom. His children were:

1. Luloff
2. Ashmund (Erasmus)
3. Lucas
4. Adam
5. Benjamin
6. Elizabeth
7. Mary
8. Magdolena
9. INGEBORG who m. Peter Jacquet (see Jaquett Family)

NOTE: Eligibility to the Swedish Colonial Society is provided by Timon Stiddem, Barber-surgeon.

THE RAWLINGS FAMILY

1. RICHARD RAWLINGS, who settled on South River, in Anne Arundel County in the Province of Maryland, about 1673, is the earliest known settler in Maryland of this branch of the Rawlings Family. In January, 1674, he purchased from Henry Pierpont 80 acres of land on the north side of South River in Anne Arundel County, to which he later added by purchase 50 acres, "Rawlings Purchase", and a few years later an adjoining tract, "Long Venture", consisting of 250 acres near Severn River.

He married Jane (surname unknown) and in his will, made in 1696 (April 11) and probated May 2, 1696, he mentions his wife and five minor children surviving him. On Aug. 29, 1699, Jane, the widow and administratrix of Richard Rawlings, deceased, with her then second husband, Phillip Griffin, whom she had married prior to June 1, 1698, passed the account of her late husband's estate amounting to upwards of £101 Sterling.

The children of Richard and Jane Rawlings were:

1. Richard, born before 1688, died March, 1719; he married, Jan. 13, 1708, Deborah Pinch. She married (2) Owen Fitz-Patrick.
2. JOHN, born about 1690; married Eleanor Ridgely.
3. Mary
4. Olive
5. Elizabeth

REFERENCES

Anne Arundel Co. Deeds (Court House), (Book J.W., No. 2, f. 125).
Land Office, Wills, (No. 7, f. 166).
Accounts No. . . . ., (19½ A., f. 91).

2. JOHN RAWLINGS, son of Richard and Jane Rawlings, was born in Anne Arundel County about 1690 and died there April 1, 1727; married, Jan. 13, 1712, Eleanor Ridgely, daughter of William and Elizabeth Ridgely. John Rawlings was one of the large land owners of Anne Arundel County, and was a member of All Hallows Church on the South River. He left a will, dated March 26, 1727, which was admitted to probate May 5, 1727.

The children of John and Eleanor (Ridgely) Rawlings were:

1. FRANCIS, baptised Sept. 11, 1716; married Lurana (or Laurana), maiden name unknown.

2. Sarah, baptised Sept. 12, 1716; died 1727.
3. John, baptised June 13, 1718.
4. Eleanor, baptised June 3, 1722; died in 1738.
5. Catherine, baptised April 16, 1724.

ABSTRACT OF THE WILL OF JOHN RAWLINGS
Died April 1, 1727

Annapolis Hall of Records — Will Book CC, No. 2, Folio 276

I, John Rawlings, planter of Anne Arundel County * * * direct that my real estate and personal property be sold. I give and bequeath all money to my beloved children *seven in number* (unnamed) equally divided. My executors will use £20 to supply four youngest children with suitable clothing, etc. It is my desire that my children be put out to be taken care of as my executors see fit. * * * That my executors shall lot to the Rev. John Humphreys and *Mr. Francis Pierpont* to have those of my children that they were pleased to promise me, etc.

(Francis Pierpont a witness) — Dated 26th March, 1727
Probated 1st May, 1727

* * * * *
* * * * *

NOTE: John Rawlings' wife Eleanor evidently predeceased him.

It is likely that Francis Rawlings was taken into the home of Francis Pierpont, accounting for his being the final heir of the Pierpont estate.

Rent Rolls in the Hall of Records show Francis Rawlings holding exact plantations and acreages as shown in Pierpont-Rawlings deed.

REFERENCES

Will Book (C. C., 7. 276).
Colonial Families of the United States (Mackenzie), (Vol. III, p. 439).

3. FRANCIS RAWLINGS, son of John and Eleanor (Ridgely) Rawlings, was born in Anne Arundel County, and was baptised at All Hallows Church in said County, Sept. 11, 1716. He married about 1740 Lurana, or Laurana, whose surname is unknown.

Francis Rawlings was the owner and proprietor of an Inn, which was the rendezvous of certain of the militia during the Revolutionary War. He was a planter, and the Proprietary Debt Rolls for 1753 and

subsequent years show him to have been the owner of parts of the following tracts of land, *viz.*: "Long Venture", "Rawlings Purchase", "Providence" and "Anything", amounting in all to several hundred acres. He is recorded in the first United States Census of 1790 as the head of a family.

He died on his plantation "Rawlings Purchase" in January, 1794, and his will, dated July 21, 1793, is duly recorded among the Anne Arundel County wills.

Francis Rawlings was accepted as a Patriot by the National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution, and the National Society, Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America, for Eleanor B. (Wilkins) Cooch and others.

There is an interesting old map of Anne Arundel and adjoining counties, prepared by Dennis Griffith in 1794 and "respectfully Inscribed by the Author" to the Governor, The Senate and House of Representatives of the State of Maryland, on which are located his Inn and a mill, designated as "Rawlings".

Issue of Francis and Lurana Rawlings:

1. John, born Sept. 12, 1742; was a Revolutionary soldier. He married, May 9, 1794, Sophia Duvall.
2. Elizabeth, born Feb. 4, 1745; died unmarried.
3. Francis, born Dec. 23, 1746, died 1782; married, July 21, 1772, Sarah Hall, born 1749, daughter of Mordecai and Sarah (Vines) Hall. She married (2) Jan. 3, 1784, Lieut. Henry Baldwin.
4. Eleanor, born Oct. 19, 1748.
5. Sarah, born Dec. 13, 1749, died before July 21, 1793; married, Jan. 31, 1784, James Baldwin, brother of Lieut. Henry Baldwin. Sarah and James Baldwin had six children: Edward, Eleanor, Thomas, Laurana, Francis and Lydia.
6. Thomas, born May 12, 1752; otherwise unknown.
7. Jehosephat, born Dec. 17, 1753; was a sea captain, otherwise unknown.
8. Stephen, born April 13, 1755, died before July 21, 1793; married, Jan. 6, 1779, Eleanor Lusby. They had three children: Thomas, Laurana, Eleanor.
9. Sele, born Nov. 26, 1756; otherwise unknown.
10. Richard, born June 14, 1758; married (1) April 4, 1781, Sarah Thornton; (2) Dec. 23, 1789, Mary Bryan. Otherwise unknown.

11. Greenbury, born about 1760. Otherwise unknown.
12. Jonathan, born about 1762; married (1) July 13, 1789, Elizabeth Lusby; (2) April 2, 1794, Rachel Bryan.
13. Laurana, born about 1764; married, March 3, 1789, John Brown.
14. JOSHUA, born 1766; married Elizabeth (Mantel) Lusby, the widow of Baldwin Lusby.

4. JOSHUA RAWLINGS, son of Francis and Lurena (or Laurena) Rawlings, was born in 1766, on his father's farm near Mount Tabor, at the head of South River in Anne Arundel County; married, July 13, 1789, Elizabeth (Mantel) Lusby, the widow of Baldwin Lusby. Reference: *Brumbaugh*, V. 2, P. 405. The home of the family, Rawlings Homestead, was located at what is now known as Cross Roads, Anne Arundel County, and their granddaughter, Mary Caroline, often told of her visits there as a child, of the huge fireplace with a seat built in at each end, and of the family burial plot with the high stone wall around it. She was told never to climb that wall because there were snakes there, but once when chased by a bull she felt justified in scrambling up and over. There were no snakes, so she waited until the bull got tired and went away, and then climbed out again. Many of the Rawlings family lie in that graveyard, while others are interred in the cemetery of the Baldwin Memorial Chapel nearby.

Joshua Rawlings died in December, 1836 at his residence on or near the Patapsco River; his widow died February, 1840, in Baltimore City, in her 75th year.

The children of Joshua and Elizabeth (Mantel) Rawlings were:

1. Joshua, born about 1790; married (1) Miss Wright; (2) (wife's name unknown). Children by 1st wife: Mary, Elizabeth, Sarah, Julia, and Charles; by 2d wife: Caroline and Catherine.
2. Elizabeth; married Samuel Dorsey of Howard County.
3. Anne; married Aug. 22, 1829, Robert S. Buckmiller of Baltimore. Their children were: Elizabeth, Joshua, Robert Smith, Amanda Melvina, Frances, and Olivia Mantel.
4. FREDERICK, born Aug. 28, 1802; married Caroline (Wood) Atkinson.
5. James, born Sept. 12, 1811; died Aug. 4, 1875; married 1836, Mary Catherine Woodward, daughter of Captain Henry Woodward and widow of Richard Warfield Turner. James Rawlings

must have inherited the Rawlings Homestead for it was at his home that Mary Caroline Rawlings visited as a child. Their children were:

i. Frederick, born Nov. 14, 1837; died Sept. 26, 1860, unmarried.

ii. Joshua Soule, born March 20, 1839; married, 1865, Margaret D. Snyder of Baltimore. He was a merchant in Baltimore, dealing in leaf tobacco and farm implements.
He was prominent in the Methodist Church. Their children were:

(a) Mary Katherine, born March 22, 1866; married Charles T. Marsden of Baltimore. Issue: Lula Rawlings, born Jan. 19, 1889, and Katherine Stevens*, born May 18, 1892, both were married but had no issue.

(b) Frances Louisa, born Aug. 23, 1867; died Sept. 3, 1891, unmarried.

(c) Joshua Soule, Jr., born Oct. 12, 1869; married, April 10, 1907, Mary Maxwell MacRae. Their children were: Mary Margaret, born Sept. 28, 1910, and two other children, younger than Joshua, Jr., died in early childhood.

iii. Steven Gambrill, born March 4, 1852; married Nellie Duncan. Their children are Frederick and Mary Catherine.

There were eight other children born to James and Mary Catherine (Woodward) Rawlings, who died unmarried or in early childhood.

REFERENCES

Colonial Families of the United States, (Vol. III, pp. 442-3).

5. FREDERICK RAWLINGS, son of Joshua and Elizabeth (Mantel) Lusby, was born Aug. 28, 1802, in Anne Arundel County, Maryland, died in Baltimore City, Nov. 25, 1881; married, Jan. 13, 1841, Caroline (Wood) Atkinson, born April 26, 1814, the daughter of Henry and Rebecca Wood and widow of Samuel Atkinson. After her husband's death in 1851 Caroline (Wood) Rawlings remained in Baltimore City, caring for her young family, which included Samuel Atkinson, Jr., her child by her first marriage. One evening in early spring, 1854, as the family was at supper, a coal-oil lamp was overturned and the flaming oil set fire to her clothes. She ran outside and Mr. Luther Reynolds, a friend and neighbor passing by, took off his overcoat and, wrapping it around her, succeeded in putting out the

*Katherine m 1st Dr. Harold Disbrow, 2nd Dr. Edward Dillon.

flames. She was badly burned, however, and while she lingered for a time she died as a result of the accident. On April 14, 1854, she was buried in Baltimore Cemetery, in a blinding snowstorm. Rebecca (Ruth) Wood, her mother and the children's grandmother, being anxious to keep the little family together, took them into her home and cared for them until her death in 1866. By that time Elizabeth, the eldest Rawlings child, was in her early 20's and married, and Mary Caroline, the youngest, was 15. Nothing further is known of Samuel Atkinson, Jr., whom Henry Wood's Bible record shows to have been about 15 at the time of his mother's death.

The children of Frederick and Caroline (Wood) Rawlings were:

1. Elizabeth A., born Oct. 19, 1841; married Sept. 4, 1865, John E. Talty of Washington, D. C. They had six children, all of whom either died in youth or left no issue.
2. Richard Cromwell, born June 23, 1844; died May 7, 1881, unmarried.
3. Robert Buckmiller, born Nov. 13, 1846; died Aug. 3, 1871, unmarried.
4. MARY CAROLINE, born Dec. 3, 1849, in Baltimore City, died at Cooch's Bridge, Del., Feb. 27, 1937, at the home of her daughter, Eleanor Bedford (Wilkins) Cooch. She was 87 years of age. Married, Jan. 19, 1882, Dr. Joseph Wilkins of Baltimore City.

REFERENCES

Colonial Families of the United States, Mackenzie, (Vol. III, pp. 441-2).
(See *The Wilkins Family,* p. 10).

Mary Caroline Rawlings, daughter of Frederick and Caroline Wood Rawlings

THE RIDGELY FAMILY

1. WILLIAM RIDGELY was born about 1645 (?) and died in 1716, in Anne Arundel County, Maryland. He was the brother of Colonel Henry Ridgely who settled in Anne Arundel County, and died in Prince Georges County in 1710, mentioning his brother William in his will.

It is claimed that these Ridgely brothers came from Devonshire, England, although Staffordshire appears to have an ancient seat of the de Ruggeley (or Ridgely) family. There was also an old Ruggely family in Dunton, Hemlingford Hundred, Warwickshire, which traced its descent from Nicholas Ruggeley, living there in the 15th century. (*Dugdale's Antiquities of Warwickshire*, [II, 934].)

William Ridgely arrived in Maryland in 1672, thirteen years after the arrival of his brother Henry Ridgely. William patented in 1675, "Ridgely's Beginning" (40 acres), on the north side of South River, in Anne Arundel County, which he and his wife Elizabeth in 1710 sold to Amos Garrett, merchant of Annapolis. On the 15th of August, 1681, there was returned to the Land Office, Annapolis, a warrant for 1075 acres of land granted to John Howard and William Ridgely of Anne Arundel County, May 13, 1680, which warrant was endorsed as follows: "I, William Ridgely, have made sale of this my part of the (within) warrant unto my brother Henry Ridgely on May 20, 1681." (Signed) William Ridgely.

William Ridgely patented in 1694, "Ridgely's Chance" (305 acres). On Nov. 12, 1700, he bought of James Finley 200 acres of a tract of land, called "Abington," at the head of South River, which he made his homestead. His landed estates were "Ridgely's Beginning" (40 acres), "Ridgely's Chance" (305 acres), and "Abington" (200 acres).

In 1710 William Ridgely, Sr., and William Ridgely, Jr., with their wives Elizabeth and Jane Ridgely, respectively, conveyed land to Mary, the widow of Colonel Henry Ridgely.

William Ridgely died intestate and on Nov. 1, 1716, Elizabeth, his widow, gave bond for the administration of his estate.

The children of William and Elizabeth Ridgely were:

1. William, born 1678 (?); married Jane, daughter of George Westfall. He died in 1719.

2. Jehosaphat, born 1680(?), died 1725; married, Nov. 16, 1721, Frances, daughter of Anthony Ruley.
3. Elizabeth, married 1701, Thomas Macaulay.
4. ELINOR, married 1712, John Rawlings.
5. Sarah, married 1712, John Barry.
6. Mary, married 1727, Nicholas Saunders.
7. Anne, married 1727, William Henwood.

REFERENCES

Summerfield Baldwin; His Autobiography, His Ancestry, etc. (Genealogical part by Francis B. Culver), (p. 61-2).
(See *The Rawlings Family,* p. 46.)

THE RUTH AND BARTON FAMILIES

JOHN RUTH married, June 1, 1795, Charlotte Barton, born Oct. 28, 1771, in Baltimore. She was a daughter of AZEL BARTON whose will, dated July 30, 1822, mentions that he had already provided for his six daughters, "that is, Charlotte Ruth, Casander Gitchel, Sarah Allender, Letitia Pierce, Harriott Barton, and Elizabeth Furgeson," so he gave them twenty-five cents each "and no more." Records show that Charlotte Barton's mother was Ann Holt, daughter of John and Sarah Holt, born June 12, 1744, who married Azel Barton Aug. 29, 1769. The Holt family was of St. John and St. George's Parish, located in ..... Md., and John Holt is given in the records of the Parish as Church Warden.

We have no record of the death of Charlotte (Barton) Ruth, but the records of the Old Light Street M. E. Church show that John Ruth was buried Nov. 7, 1830. Many of the old graves were later removed to Mt. Olivet Cemetery, Frederick Road, Baltimore, but there is nothing to show whether his was one of them.

The only child of John and Charlotte (Barton) of whom we have record was:

1. Rebecca, born March 15, 1795; married Henry Hobbs Wood.

REFERENCES:

Maryland Historical Society: *Old Light Street M. E. Church; St. John and St. George Parish Records.*
The Maryland Historical Magazine, (Vol. 6, p. 413) (marriage of John Ruth and Charlotte Barton).
(See *The Rawlings Family,* p. 46.)

THE WOOD FAMILY

1. HENRY HOBBS WOOD was born Feb. 22, 1791, and according to the statement of his son Oliver in the 1880 Census of Baltimore City, his father was born in England; he died Sep. 10, 1863, and is buried in the Baltimore Cemetery, North Avenue, Baltimore City, Lot 149. He married, July 28, 1813, Rebecca Ruth, the daughter of John and Charlotte (Barton) Ruth, who was born March 15, 1795, and died March 16, 1866. He was a prominent flour merchant in Baltimore. When the British came to Baltimore in 1814, he took his wife and their baby daughter, Caroline, and Charlotte (Barton) Ruth, his wife's mother, to the home of Mrs. Letitia Pierce, Mrs. Ruth's sister, at Pierce's mills in Baltimore County. Hearing the gunfire he quickly took his leave and returned to the city. He was a private in Captain Horton's Maryland Chasseurs, under General John Stricker, and he wrote in his family Bible an interesting account of his service:

"Baltimore, Sept. 12, 1814.

"The Battle was fought at North Point and commenced at 1 o'clock and continued one hour and a half. The American Troops then shamefully retreated to the city of Baltimore and the British came within two miles of the city and then encamped for one day and one night—then retreated to their vessels.

"The British commander, General Ross, was killed by one of the riflemen in the beginning of the engagement. I saw him fall from his horse and I was immediately sent off by General Stricker* with the information from him to our worthy General Smith, who acted prime upon receiving the message."

The service of Henry Hobbs Wood furnishes eligibility for membership in the National Society, United States Daughters of 1812.

The children of Henry Hobbs and Rebecca (Ruth) Wood were:

1. CAROLINE, born April 26, 1814; married Frederick Rawlings.

(2.
(& H. W. and Oscar (twins), born Jan. 25, 1816.
(3.

4. William A., born Nov. 17, 1818.
5. Eliza Jane, born Jan. 9, 1820.
6. Oliver, born Feb. 14, 1821.
7. Charles, born Sept. 21, 1823.

*Married Martha Bedford; See Bedford Family.

8. Lafayette, born July 20, 1825.
9. Lumeson, born Feb. 16, 1828.
(10.
(& Elizabeth and Ann Rebecca (twins), born Feb. 6, 1831.
(11.

REFERENCES:

Family Bible (children's births).
The British Invasion of Maryland, Marine, (p. 490).
The Citizen Soldiers at North Point & Fort McHenry, Saffell, (p. 8).
(See *The Rawlings Family, p.* 46.)

Caroline Wood,
daughter of Henry Hobbs Wood and Rebecca Ruth, his wife

Baltimore Cemetery | TOMBSTONE RECORDS | *Baltimore, Md.*

Rebecca R. Wood	Henry H. Wood	Oliver C. Wood
Born	Born	Born
March 15, 1795	February 22nd, 1791	July 14, 1821
Died	Died	Died
March 16, 1866	September 10, 1863	November 11, 1886

One of the defenders of
Baltimore, Sept. 12, 1814

Rebecca Ruth Wood,
wife of Henry Hobbs Wood

PART II

Lineage of Eleanor Bedford(Wilkins)

and

Edward Webb Cooch, Sr.

Cooch House at Cooch's Bridge
after Blizzard Christmas 1909

Cooch House, Cooch's Bridge,
1961

THE COOCH FAMILY

1. THOMAS COOCH was born in England about 1698; he married Sarah (Lowen) Vaughn of Hatfield Parish, widow of Robert Vaughn, whom she had married August 15, 1723. Robert Vaughn died Nov. 3, 1723, and in 1724 was born a posthumous daughter, who was named Sarah for her mother. Research by the Society of Genealogists of London in Boyd's Marriage Index shows that it was not until May 26, 1733, that there took place the marriage of "Thomas Cooch, of St. Michael Queenhith, London, bachelor, to Sarah Vaughn of St. Faith the Virgin, London, Widow." At that time Thomas Cooch would have been about 35 years of age.

After living in England for thirteen years, they sailed in 1746 for America, bringing with them their two children, Frances Elizabeth and Thomas, Jr., and came to Delaware, where Thomas Cooch bought a house and grist-mill on Christiana Creek. He did not build the present house until 1760.

Thomas Cooch's stepdaughter, Sarah Vaughn, who had been nine years old at the time of her mother's second marriage, was 22 years of age in 1746. She married Jacob Belew, but as no record of their marriage has been found in Delaware it is probable that it took place in England. They settled in Red Lion Hundred, New Castle County, Delaware, where they lived for many years. Jacob Belew died about 1781. She lived until 1783, and her close relations with her stepfather's family are shown by the fact that in her will (made June 7, 1783, probated Oct. 28, 1783) she named as her executor her half-brother, Thomas Cooch, Jr.

Thomas Cooch and his wife Sarah brought with them from England a large oaken chest. In the wood over the drawer is cut, "London, 1602." This chest is now owned by Richard L. Cooch, Newark, Delaware.

They brought also an oaken wine chest, containing large and smaller blown bottles and two wine glasses etched in gold. This is owned by Edward Webb Cooch, Sr. of Cooch's Bridge, Delaware, and a silver tankard, brought also from England by Thomas Cooch the Immigrant, is now the property of Mr. Cooch's son, Thomas Cooch. Still in the old Cooch homestead is Sarah (Lowen) Cooch's pewter plate-warmer, with her name "Sarah Cooch" engraved on the under side in the exact middle. On the under side of this plate-warmer may be seen also the hallmarks of the maker and stamped in the metal an

acorn-shaped impression, with a crown, rose, and "Made in London." A large pewter platter, supposed to have belonged to Thomas Cooch, is now the property of Edward Webb Cooch, Jr. At the old Cooch home may be seen also two silver tablespoons marked with the initial "C" and below it "T + S". The same marking appears on the tankard.

Thomas Cooch was commissioned Captain in 1756, during the French and Indian Wars, in the Lower Regiment of New Castle County, under Colonel Jacob Van Bibber. He took an active part in civil affairs, and in 1773 was appointed Judge of the Court of Common Pleas for New Castle County by Lieut. Governor John Penn.

On March 20, 1775, immediately before the beginning of the American Revolution, Thomas Cooch was chosen Colonel for the lower division of New Castle County, and was active in raising a defense fund for the "relief of our suffering brethren at Boston." On June 2, 1775, at a meeting of the Field Officers of New Castle County, among them Colonel Thomas Cooch, it is interesting to find that after the specified details of the uniforms to be used by the troops, it was ordered that "Col. M'Kinly's Regiment have white Cuffs and Capes, Col. Cooch's Regiment have buff Cuffs and Capes; and Col. Cantwell's Regiment have green Cuffs and Capes."

The uniforms of the troops, as described in Volume III of the Delaware Archives, would seem to have been anything but practical.

"*Ordered*,

"That the Regiments be uniformed in the following manner, *viz.* With short light blue coats, lined with white, with slash Pockets and false slash sleeves, plain small white Metal Buttons, with Buttons and Button-Holes on both Sides of the Breast, the Buttons behind the Holes; short white Waistcoats, with Belts, white Breeches, black Garters, white Stockings and half Spatterdashes. The Colonels and Lieutenant-Colonels to wear an Epaulette on each Shoulder, the Majors to wear one on the left Shoulder, all of Silver.———All other commissioned Officers to wear a Shoulder-strap of the Colour of the Facings, edged with white lace on each Shoulder, the non-commissioned Officers to wear plain Shoulder-straps of the Colour of the Facings; the Privates to wear plain Shoulder-straps of the Colour of the Coat.——— The Hat to be small and round, without Button or Loop, bound with black, and a broad Ribbon around the Crown of the Colour of the Facings."

Since the Delaware Colonial militia, in which Captain Thomas Cooch had seen active service, formed the nucleus of Delaware's Revolutionary troops, it was only logical that Thomas Cooch should have been chosen to be the colonel of one of the three New Castle regiments.

In the Maryland Historical Magazine for June, 1946, is a very interesting account of the news of the Battle of Lexington as carried by the express riders to the Committees of Safety in the Colonies. These letters—and there were many as the weeks passed—were copied upon receipt, then endorsed as having been forwarded to the next town of importance, there to be copied and forwarded. The first letter after the Lexington Alarm, though addressed to Samuel Patterson, Esq., by John Thompson from "Newcastle Tuesday morning about 3 O'clock 25t April," came first to Colonel Cooch, who forwarded it promptly to Patterson, with the following note:

"Samuel Patterson Esqr.
Xtiana Mills
Sr You are Desired to Forward this to
Baltimore As Fast as possible I am yrs.
Thos. Cooch
to Tobias Rudelph Esqr
a Elk"
25 Aprile in ye Morng

Samuel Patterson, replying "Tuesday morning at Break of day by messenger", states that the letter is being forwarded and asks that Colonel Cooch come to him at Christiana directly.

Sarah (Lowen) Cooch died in October, 1784, and with Colonel Thomas Cooch, her husband, is buried in the Welsh Tract Cemetery at the foot of Iron Hill.

Colonel Thomas Cooch in his will, made Dec. 17, 1780, before the death of his wife, mentions his wife, Sarah; his son, Thomas; grandchildren: Thomas, Francis, William, and Elizabeth Cooch; Sarah, Dorcas, and Mary Armitage, and William Simonton; daughter, Frances Elizabeth Simonton. He appointed his son-in-law, John Simonton, and Alexander McBeth as executors. He died Nov. 16, 1788, and his will was proved Nov. 24, 1788.

The children of Thomas and Sarah (Lowen) Cooch were:

1. THOMAS; married (1) Sarah Griffith; (2) Sarah Welsh.

2. Frances Elizabeth; married (1) John Armitage; (2) John Simonton.

Both children were born in England.

REFERENCES

Calendar of Delaware Wills, New Castle County, 1682-1800; p. 116 (Thomas Cooch) p. 101 (Sarah Belew); p. 97 (Jacob Belew).
Delaware Archives, Vol. I, p. 12 (service, French and Indian War); Vol. II, pp. 747, 748 (Revolutionary service); Vol. III, p. 1233 (uniforms).
Pennsylvania Archives, 2d Series, Vol. 2, p. 527 (service, French and Indian War).
History of Delaware (Scharf), Vol. 1, pp. 141, 222, (Colonial and Revolutionary service).
Governor's Register, 1674-1851, State of Delaware, Vol. 1, p. 21 (Justice).
Maryland Historical Magazine, June, 1946, pp. 101, 113 (express riders).
Deed Record Book C, Vol. 2, p. 1, New Castle County (refers to him as "Thomas Cooch, Colonel").

Second Generation

2. THOMAS COOCH, JR., son of Thomas and Sarah (Lowen) Cooch, was born in England and came to America with his parents and sister in 1746. He married (1) Sarah Griffith, (2) Sarah Welsh of Philadelphia.

After his marriage he moved to a large tract of land east of Christiana, Delaware, on the road to New Castle, where he lived until his death, which took place in February, 1785, three years before his father. He and his first wife are buried in the Welsh Tract Cemetery.

In his will, dated Dec. 28, 1784, probated Feb. 3, 1785, in which he is referred to of New Castle Hundred, he mentions his wife, Sarah; sons, Thomas, Francis and William; dau., Elizabeth Maxwell. The executors named were John Simon and William McMeehen.

Thomas Cooch, Jr. enlisted in Col. Samuel Patterson's battalion in 1776. Scharf's *History of Delaware* (v. 1, p. 239) states: "Nearly 300 of the 480 mutinied. The Want of arms, and the great extent of our frontiers on the river and bay of Delaware must apologize for the smallness of this aid. It was difficult to obtain men to enter this command on account of lack of money and supplies. When the men were approached, Thomas Cooch, Jr., answered: 'Ready and willing to march.' " He signed the Oath of Allegiance 11-17-1778.

Two little tombstones, side by side, in Bethel Cemetery (a branch of Welsh Tract) near the home of Thomas Cooch, Jr., mark the graves of two of his children who died in infancy. Those by his wife, Sarah (Griffith) Cooch who survived were:

1. WILLIAM, born June 5, 1762; married Margaret Hollingsworth.
2. Elizabeth; married Solomon Maxwell.

Children by 2d wife, Sarah (Welsh) Cooch:

3. Thomas, 3d; married (1) Hannah, (2) Isabella. He moved to Ohio. His children were: Thomas W., Lowen R., Sarah Ann and Eliza.
4. Francis Lowen, born 1770; married in 1799 Elizabeth Maris, born 1776, died in 1840. He lived first on his father's farm, then in New Castle, where he was cashier in the Farmers Bank. He died in 1854 and was buried in the First Presbyterian Church yard, New Castle. His children were Ann R., Thomas, Margaret Maris, Frances Elizabeth, Richard M., Sarah W., and Caroline Lynch.

REFERENCE

New Castle Cal. of Wills (p. 104).

Third Generation

3. WILLIAM COOCH, son of Thomas, Jr., and Sarah (Griffith) Cooch, was born June 5, 1762, and lived with his grandfather, Colonel Thomas Cooch, at Cooch's Bridge. He married, Nov. 25, 1789, (record at Cecil Co. Court House) Margaret Hollingsworth, born in Elkton, Md., Dec. 7, 1766, the daughter of Zebulon and Mary (Evans) Hollingsworth. She died Sept. 4, 1833, and with her husband, who died Sept. 25, 1837, is buried in Welsh Tract Cemetery.

There is a tradition in the Cooch family that William ran away from home and enlisted shortly after the Battle of Cooch's Bridge, Sept. 3, 1777. He was gone for several years. He was the owner of considerable real estate in New Castle County; an incorporator of the Delaware and Chesapeake Canal in 1801; the Glasgow grammar school in 1803; a member of a committee of Trustees of Newark Academy, appointed to manage a lottery to raise $50,000 to establish Delaware College. He was a member of the Delaware House of Representatives from New Castle Co., Oct. 1795 and 1801; State Senator Nov., 1804. His books show him to be a great reader. He attended the Welsh Tract Baptist Church. He was tall and stately, with a fine commanding presence, and a handsome face and figure. He wore a

suit of buff and blue, with massive knee and shoe buckles. These buckles are now owned by Edward W. Cooch, Jr.

Margaret Hollingsworth was 5th in Descent from Valentine Hollingsworth and 4th in descent from John Evans and Margaret Kirkpatrick. Her life at home, in the community and as a member of the Pencader Presbyterian Church, Glasgow will be found in the *Allyn, Foote, Webb, Cooch, and Wilkins Genealogy* by Mary Evarts (Webb) Cooch (p. 122).

An old letter written by Margaret Cooch Randolph age 92 dated Nov. 16, 1900, describes life at Cooch's Bridge while visiting William and his wife Margaret (Peggy) Hollingsworth Cooch. Her visits began at age of 2. At the age of 9 she says:

"I was a merry girl & went to the Baptismals at the (Welsh Tract) Church near by & was not fascinated with the muddy waters of the (Christiana) creek. I rode on a pillion with my dear Aunt to Pencader on the intermediate Sundays. I went my Uncle's way every other Sunday but I well remember the graves of our buried dead at Welsh Tract. My dear Aunt heard her class of slaves every Saturday night—Old Hatfield among them to whom my Uncle gave his freedom, but when two weeks had passed, he was found in the chimney corner & said 'there was no freedom like Massa's kitchen & Missus Chimney corner'.

"I was fond of my Cousin Levi who drove us about to the teas in honor of my grandmother . . . I remember they had splendid hot rye slappers & luscious cream . . . I had Elvira & Margh, the former had one eye & they were slaves & my body guard & Hope who took me to a flax pulling. The only time I have ever seen flax growing & manufactured by the household & spun & woven by the slaves. There were two slaves, men named Van Rensellaer & Dillon, house servants & named, I was told after two French officers of the Revolution (some kin perhaps). Hope was a very nice white woman. I slept with her in a small room over the front door where there was a small portico, not the present modish piazza & I remember going down the flight of steps & mounting my pillion at the foot from a horse block . . .I was the 'watch woman' & I looked along the mill road when my aunt said 'Is there anyone coming?' Yes, Miss Darrach's carriage—we laid down the elegant carpet which in those warm days was kept in a closet at the end of the hall & laid down when we saw 'Quality' approach. I remember cousin Zeb (Hollingsworth Cooch) 's kind visits in Phila. and mourned when we heard of his sad death on the streets of Paris (run over by an Omnibus)."

On another visit—"Uncle and Aunt were both dead & my cousin, Levi & his dear family were about him. Cousin George Maxwell drove us over & we had delicious preserved tomatoes for supper. Meanwhile my grandmother & Father died & news came of a will found among Dorcas Armitage's papers—a will sent during war times & secreted by this half crazy woman: monies left to some of our Cooch family by an Uncle Lowen, our greatgrandmother's brother (lived in Middlesex, England. died about the time of the Rev. War. His will (copy) was found about 1840 in the Lewis house on the east side of Academy St. in Newark. Dorcas Armitage was the daughter of Frances Elizabeth (Cooch) Armitage and wife of Philip Lewis). We were to receive a handsome sum, lawyers were employed & fees sent—My cousin, John Lowber Welsh who was then minister at the Court of St. James assisted in the search, so did the Hon. Reverdy Johnson (U.S. Att. Gen., U.S. Senator, Minister to England) & all came to naught . . . Yesterday, my son, Edmund was elected Treasurer of the New York Life Insurance Co."

Eleanor B. Cooch, wife of Edward W. Cooch, Sr., now has the footstove owned by Margaret Hollingsworth Cooch and also her shoe buckles.

William Cooch was appointed Commissioner of Tax for New Castle Co. by the Governor Feb. 9, 1807, and Major General in lieu of Henry M. Ridgely; resigned March 14, 1827.

Children of William and Margaret (Hollingsworth) Cooch:

1. Zebulon Hollingsworth, b. Sept. 11, 1790; m. Ann Heide
2. Thomas Cooch, b. Feb. 22, 1794; d. age 11.
3. William Cooch, Jr., b. Sept. 20, 1796; m. Tamar Miller—no issue.
4. LEVI GRIFFITH COOCH, b. Feb. 17, 1803; m. Sarah Conant Wilkins.

REFERENCE

Governor's Register, State of Delaware, 1674-1851 (pps. 61, 233, 260).

Fourth Generation

LEVI GRIFFITH COOCH, son of William and Margaret (Hollingsworth) Cooch, b. Feb. 17, 1803, at Cooch's Bridge; d. Feb. 7, 1869; buried in Welsh Tract Cemetery. He m. Sarah Conant Wilkins$_4$ (Wm.$_1$, Wm.$_2$, Joseph$_3$) April 3, 1838, in Baltimore, Md. Sarah

was b. Sept. 17, 1812; d. May 8, 1900, Newark, Delaware. Levi G. Cooch inherited the homestead at Cooch's Bridge. He was a handsome man, courteous and generous. He was a member of the mounted body of citizens who met Marquis de Lafayette at the Penna.-Del. state line when Lafayette visited the United States in Oct., 1824. Levi was a member of the State Legislature, House of Representatives 1846 and 1848. Sarah Conant Wilkins Cooch resided at Cooch's Bridge until the marriage of her oldest son, Joseph Wilkins Cooch. She purchased a brick house on Quality Hill, Newark where she resided until her death.

Children:

1. JOSEPH WILKINS COOCH, b. 6-23-1840; m. Mary Evarts Webb.
2. Helen Cooch, b. 8-16-1842; m. Rev. Geo. John Porter.
3. William Cooch 3rd, b. 1-6-1845; m. Annie Maria Curtis.
4. Frank Cooch, b. 8-31-1847; d. 12-8-1848.
5. Zebulon Hollingsworth Cooch, b. 9-11-1848; m. Nettie Elizabeth Dix.
6. Mary Bedford Cooch, b. 11-25-1852; m. Samuel Mathewson Donnell; d. 10-31-1926; no issue; buried in Welsh Tract Cemetery.

Fifth Generation

5. JOSEPH WILKINS COOCH, son of Levi Griffith Cooch and Sarah Conant Wilkins was b. June 23, 1840 at Cooch's Bridge, Del. where he lived until he moved to Newark in Dec. 1903. He was educated at Newark Academy and at Delaware College. He was a member of the State Senate, New Castle Co., Del. 1878-9; 1881-2. Colonel on the staff of Gov. John P. Cochran, Jan. 20, 1875. Register of Wills June 4, 1891. Member of Constitutional Convention of Delaware, 1897. Trustee of the Poor, Pencader Hundred during construction of New Castle Co. Hospital and State (then County) Insane Asylum at Farnhurst. Jury Commissioner of New Castle Co., Mar. 20, 1907. Federal Jury Commissioner, Dist. of Del. at time of death. Member and Foreman of Grand Juries. Trustee of Newark Academy. Member of Hiram Lodge No. 25, A.F.&A.M. of Newark, July 1870. Grand Receiver of Grand Lodge, A.O.U.W. of Del.; member of Historical Society of Delaware. Charter Member of Society of Sons of

the Colonial Wars of Delaware. President, Farmers Trust Co., Newark, Director of Equitable Trust Co. Wilmington. He died Mar. 26, 1917, and is buried in Welsh Tract Cemetery. He m. Mary Evarts Webb, dau. of Rev. Edward Webb and Nancy Allyn Foote, April 12, 1871.

Mary Evarts Webb was b. June 18, 1849, in Passumalie, near Madura, Southern India. Her parents were missionaries for 19 years in India. Her father, Rev. Edward Webb was b. Dec. 15, 1819 in Lowestoft, England; d. April 6, 1898, Pa. Her mother, Nancy Allyn Foote was b. July 13, 1825, Portage, N. Y.; d. Jan. 20, 1902, Oxford, Pa. Both are buried in Oxford, Pa. Cemetery.

Children of Joseph Wilkins Cooch and Mary Evarts Webb:

1. Caroline Cooch b. 3-15-1872; m. Wm. Smith Schoolfield d. 2-17-1959; no issue.
2. Francis Allyn Cooch b. 11-25-1873; m. Mary Josephine Logan.
3. Levi Griffith—died in infancy.
4. EDWARD WEBB COOCH b. 1-17-1876; m. Eleanor Bedford Wilkins.
5. Levi Hollingsworth Cooch b. 4-28-1877; m. Marian Lawrence Clark.

REFERENCES:

Allyn, Foote, Webb, Cooch, and Wilkins Genealogies by Mary Evarts (Webb) Cooch published 1919, Star Publishing Co., Wilmington.
Wilkins Family
Webb Pedigree
Foote Pedigree

Sixth Generation

THE FRANCIS ALLYN COOCH FAMILY

6. FRANCIS ALLYN COOCH was b. Nov. 25, 1873, at the Cooch Home, Cooch's Bridge, Del., d. Dec. 13, 1949 at "Homestead Farm", near Dillsburg, Pa.; m. April 12, 1899, Mary Josephine Logan, Manokin Presbyterian Church, Princess Anne, Md. He was Vice-president and Trust Officer of Equitable Trust Co., Wilmington, with which he was associated for 42 years. He lived for a time in Wilmington where his sons, F. Allyn and Richard were born, then in Newark where his son, Joseph Wilkins was born. He retired, 1938, and moved to

"Homestead Farm" which had belonged in his wife's family for many generations. He was a Member of The Society of Cincinnati on Robert Allyn. He was author of "The Little Known History of Newark, Delaware and its Environs" published by The Press of Kells, Newark, Del., 1936.

Mary Josephine Logan, wife of Francis Allyn Cooch was the daughter of Rev. William H. and Elizabeth Ellen (Green) Logan, b. April 23, 1872, while her father was pastor of Gurley Mission, New York Ave., Presbyterian Church, Washington, D. C. She was a member of the Newark New Century Club and of J. Allison O'Daniel American Legion Auxiliary. She d. Jan. 30, 1959 at 212 W. Main St., Newark, Del., and is buried beside husband in Welsh Tract Cemetery.

Children of Francis Allyn and Mary J. (Logan) Cooch, Sr.:

1. Francis Allyn Cooch, Jr. b. 12-30-1899; m. Gladys Esther McAllister.
2. Richard Logan Cooch, b. 9-14-1902; m. Alma Clegg Dunlevy.
3. Joseph Wilkins Cooch, b. 11-27-1909; m. Elizabeth Walton.

Seventh Generation

7. FRANCIS ALLYN COOCH, JR., son of Francis Allyn and Mary Josephine (Logan) Cooch, Sr., was b. Dec. 30, 1899, Wilmington, Delaware; m. Gladys Esther McAllister 11-29-1922 by Rev. Frank Herson, M.E. Church, at the home of his parents. Gladys was b. April 3, 1901, Strickersville, Pa., dau. of Martin F. and Ida M. (Peterson) McAllister. He attended Newark High School for one year and then entered the Peekskill Military Academy graduating 1917. He then entered the University of Delaware graduating B.A. Degree, 1921. He was a member of Sigma Nu Fraternity.

During World War I he served as a Private for 59 days at the close of the war. He has continued his interest in Veteran affairs serving as Commander and as Finance Officer in the J. Allison O'Daniel Post, American Legion. He is a Rotarian and belongs to the Society of Cincinnati on Robert Allyn, Conn. He was appointed Postmaster at Newark 1951.

Gladys (McAllister) Cooch attended the University of Delaware. She also is interested in Veteran affairs. She has served as President of the J. Allison O'Daniel Auxiliary of the American Legion and as Department President of Delaware. She is a member of the New Century Club and of the Newark Business Woman's Club.

Children of Francis Allyn and Gladys (McAllister) Cooch:

1. Francis Allyn Cooch III b. July 23, 1923, Newark, Delaware.
2. Nancy Allyn Cooch b. March 6, 1925, Newark, Delaware.

Eighth Generation

8. FRANCIS ALLYN COOCH III, son of Francis Allyn, Jr., and Gladys (McAllister) Cooch, was b. July 28, 1923, Newark, Delaware; bapt. by Rev. Frank Herson March 24, 1924, M.E. Church; m. Elizabeth Etzel, dau. of Gastao Etzel, 6-6-1944 at the Church of the Holy Trinity (Catholic chapel), West Point, N. Y. following his graduation with the rank of 2nd Lt. from the United States Military Academy. He served in Germany before the close of World War II; has studied at Command and Staff Schools, Ft. Knox and Ft. Leavenworth. He is now Lt. Colonel in U.S. Army.

Children of Francis Allyn and Elizabeth (Etzel) Cooch:

1. Francis IV b. 5-14-1945, Wilmington, Del.
2. Anthony Edward b. 2-27-1947, Nurnberg, Germany.
3. Stephen Logan b. 3-6-1949, Ft. Sheridan, Ill.
4. Christopher b. 1-28-1951, Great Lakes, Ill.
5. Andrew b. 2-1-1955, Ft. Belvoir, Va.

8. NANCY ALLYN COOCH, dau. of Francis Allyn, Jr., and Gladys (McAllister) Cooch was b. 3-6-1925, Newark, Delaware; m. Robert N. McCormick 3-24-1945 at the M.E. Parsonage, Milford, Del. by Rev. Frank Herson. Nancy is a member of Cooch's Bridge Chapter, D.A.R. Robert was b. 9-14-1923, son of S. Leslie and Eliza (Burns) McCormick. Robert served in the U.S. Navy in World War II and has served as State Commander of Veterans of Foreign Wars.

Children of Robert N. and Nancy (Cooch) McCormick:

1. Martin Michael McCormick b. 2-12-1946, Wilmington, Del.
2. Robert N. McCormick, Jr., b. 6-9-1951, Wilmington, Del.
3. Allyn Leslie McCormick b. 5-5-1961, Wilmington, Del.

Seventh Generation

7. RICHARD LOGAN COOCH, son of Francis Allyn Cooch, Sr. and Mary Josephine (Logan) Cooch was b. Sept. 14, 1902, Wilmington, Delaware; m. Alma Clegg Dunlevy, dau. of Dr. Charles W. and

Emma J. (Clegg) Dunlevy, Washington, D. C. Richard attended Princeton University. He entered the service of the Equitable Trust Co. (now Bank of Delaware) as a Clerk and is now Vice-President. He served as Major in Finance Dept. of the Army, in Pentagon, Washington, D. C., during World War II.

Child of Richard Logan and Alma (Dunlevy) Cooch:

Virginia Allyn Cooch b. 1-29-1921, Newark, Delaware.

Eighth Generation

8. VIRGINIA ALLYN COOCH, dau. of Richard Logan and Alma (Dunlevy) Cooch, was b. Jan. 29, 1921, Newark, m. 8-2-1941, James Berry Hardwick, son of Mr. and Mrs. Alfred L. Hardwick, Wilmington, Del. in the First Presbyterian Church, Newark. She is a member of the D.A.R., Toledo, O.

Children of James Berry Hardwick and Virginia Allyn Cooch:

1. Patricia Logan Hardwick b. 1-16-1944, Cincinnati, Ohio. Christened, Wilmington, Del. by Rev. H. Everett Hallman.
2. Christopher Allyn Hardwick b. 9-29-1949, Cincinnati, Ohio. Christened Newark, Del. by Rev. H. Everett Hallman.

Seventh Generation

7. DR. JOSEPH WILKINS COOCH, son of Francis Allyn and Mary Josephine (Logan) Cooch was b. Nov. 27, 1909, Newark, Delaware; m. Elizabeth Louise Walton, dau. of Elmer Hart and Cora Messick (Langford) Walton June 2, 1934 at All Hallows Church, Snow Hill, Md. by Rev. R. B. Matthews. Dr. J. W. Cooch graduated from the University of Delaware and entered Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, where he graduated as Doctor of Medicine. He began practice in Kensington, Md. He entered U.S. Army as Captain, World War II, serving in Europe. At the close of the War, he opened an office in Washington, D. C. At the outbreak of the Korean War, he volunteered and requested transfer to the Regular Army, and was accepted. He is now Lt. Colonel, U.S. Medical Corps, stationed in Washington, D. C.

Child: Louise Langford Cooch b. 11-21-1948, Garfield Hospital, Washington, D. C.

Sixth Generation

THE EDWARD WEBB COOCH FAMILY

6. EDWARD WEBB COOCH, ESQ., b. at Cooch's Bridge, Del., Jan. 17, 1876; m. Eleanor Bedford Wilkins, dau. of Dr. Joseph and Mary Caroline (Rawlings) Wilkins, Mt. Vernon Place M.E. Church June 9, 1906, by Rev. Wilbur F. Sheridan. Eleanor was b. August 28, 1883 in Baltimore, Md. Bapt. "Ellen" at Mt. Vernon Place, M.E. Church, Baltimore.—See Wilkins family.

Edward W. Cooch attended Newark Academy and the University of Delaware, graduating 1895 with B.C.E. Degree. He read law under Lewis C. Vandergrift, U.S. Dist. Attorney of Del. and attended Harvard Law School 1897-98; was admitted to Delaware Bar 1899. He has practised law continuously since that time. In 1958 he was one of 14 entertained by the Delaware Bar Association at a dinner held at the Wilmington Country Club for all who had practiced law over 50 years. He has been a member of the Masonic Lodge since 1909. He was elected Grand Master, Grand Lodge, Delaware 1923; assisted in laying cornerstones of George Washington National Memorial Temple, Alexandria, Va. and of the Memorial Library, University of Delaware; was commissioned by the Duke of Connaught and Strathearn, uncle of King George V and Grand Master of England, to represent the United Grand Lodge of England in the Grand Lodge of Delaware. The Insignia of this office is quite handsome and is greatly treasured. He was elected President of the Board of Managers of the Masonic Home, 1945 having been a member of that body since 1925. He organized the Taxpayers Research League of Delaware, 1926 and was its 1st president serving to 1929; was appointed to the Historic Markers Commission by Governor Buck, 1931; this Commission placed 177 markers in Delaware. He has published many articles relating to local history later combining them in two books, *Delaware Historical Events* and *The Battle of Cooch's Bridge*. Mr. Cooch is a member of the Democratic Party of Delaware. Lt. Governor of Delaware 1937-1941 and represented Delaware at the 3rd inauguration of Franklin D. Roosevelt. He was candidate for Attorney General, 1934.

He has lived at the Cooch Home most of his life. He lived in Newark for a short time after his marriage and, during World War I in Wilmington. He bought the homestead from his brother, Levi's estate 1918, and after remodeling the house moved there in 1923.

Edward Webb Cooch
(1938)

Children of Edward Webb and Eleanor Bedford (Wilkins) Cooch:

1. Thomas Cooch b. 10-11-1916; m. Ruth Chambers Rhoads.
2. Edward Webb Cooch, Jr., b. 3-22-1920; m. Sarah Duval Rodney.

Seventh Generation

7. THOMAS COOCH, son of Edward Webb and Eleanor Bedford (Wilkins) Cooch was b. Oct. 11, 1916, Newark, Delaware; m. Ruth Chambers Rhoads Mar. 24, 1942 by the Mayor of Wilmington and by Quaker ceremony at the home of her parents, 1105 Franklin St., Wilmington, Delaware.

Thomas attended Friends School, Wilmington and the Newark Public Schools, from which he was graduated in 1933. He entered the University of Delaware in 1933, where he studied Electrical Engineering for three years, then changed to the pre-law course, from which he was graduated B.A. 1938. At the University of Delaware Thomas was Editor-in-Chief of "The Review", the college newspaper; and a member of the student council; Phi Kappa Tau fraternity; and the "E-52 Players", the dramatic society.

Thomas was graduated from the University of Virginia School of Law, LL.B., 1941, and was admitted to the Delaware Bar by the Supreme Court of Delaware on November 21, 1941. He became a member of the Bar of the Supreme Court of the United States on March 8, 1948.

In 1937 the Governor of Delaware, Richard C. McMullen appointed Thomas to be a Lieutenant Colonel, Aide to his father who was then the Lieutenant Governor of Delaware.

Having been commissioned a 2nd Lieutenant in the Coast Artillery Reserve through R.O.T.C. training, and promoted through organized reserve training, Thomas was called to extended active duty September 8, 1941, as a 1st Lieutenant with the 62nd CA (AA) regiment at Fort Totten, N. Y. Later he served at the Anti-Aircraft School, Fort Monroe, Virginia, and, immediately after hostilities commenced December 7, 1941, "in the field" in charge of anti-aircraft searchlights in Manhattan, New York City, and vicinity. He helped form the 422nd CA (AA) separate battalion at Camp Edwards, Massachusetts and served with it at Fort McAndrew, Argentia, Newfoundland, being stationed 16 months at the last-named post. He was honorably discharged for physical disability October 16, 1943, at Fort Devens, Massachusetts. Army Serial Number, O-361165.

Before entering on extended active duty, Thomas was law clerk for John Biggs, Jr., Chief Judge of the U.S. Court of Appeals for the Third Circuit. Upon his discharge from active duty, he became an associate and later a partner in the Wilmington law firm of Marvel and Morford. In 1950 he was nominated by the Democratic Party of

Delaware to be its candidate for Attorney General of Delaware; although defeated in the general election, he led the ticket by over 5,000 votes. From January 1, 1953 to August 31, 1960, he was a partner in the law firm of Connolly, Cooch & Bove, of Wilmington, from which he withdrew to become Patent Counsel of Raytheon Company, Waltham, Massachusetts.

Thomas is a convinced member of the Religious Society of Friends; and also is a member of the American Bar Association; the Delaware Bar Association; the American, New York, and Philadelphia, Patent Law Associations; the Delaware Society of the Sons of the American Revolution; Life Member of the Society of Mayflower Descendents of the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania; the Society of Mayflower Descendants of the State of Delaware; the Society of the First Families of Virginia; and the Delaware Historical Society.

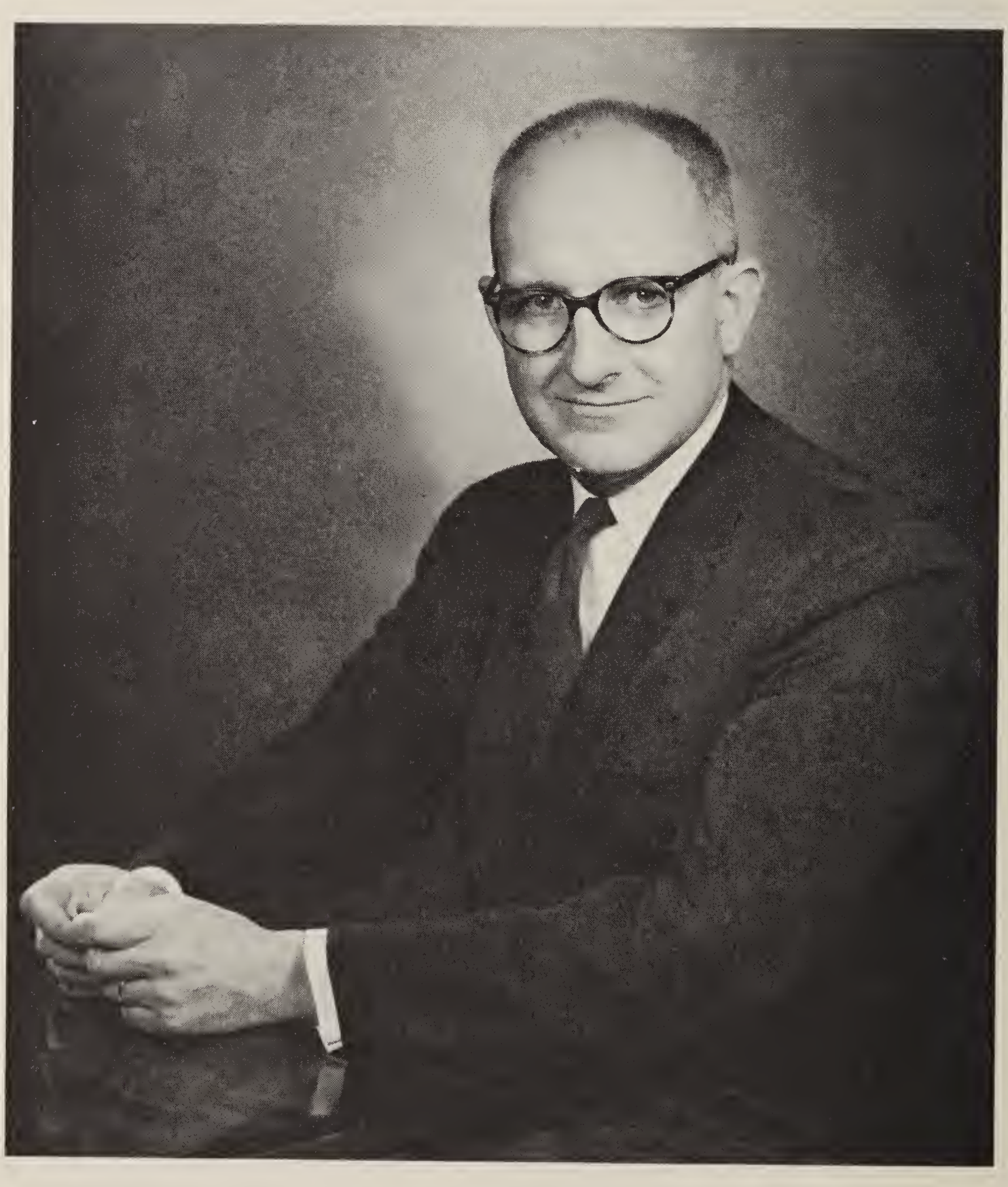
Ruth Chambers Rhoads Cooch was b. May 9, 1916, Wilmington, Delaware, the daughter of Joseph Edgar and Edith (Chambers) Rhoads. She attended Wilmington Friends School and the Westtown School from which she graduated 1933. She entered Hollins College, Virginia graduating 1938, Degree B.A. She was President of the Hollins College Alumnae Association, Wilmington and is a member of the National Society Colonial Dames of America in the State of Delaware. Her ancestral lines on both sides with a few exceptions can be traced to Quakers who came to Pennsylvania about 1700. She is a birthright member of the Society of Friends.

The progenitor of the Rhoads family of America was John Rhoads, a native of Derbyshire, England whose wife, Elizabeth d. Aug. 27, 1701. They had 9 children. Joseph was their 9th child. He came to America 1702 and started the Rhoads Tannery at Marple, Del. Co., Pa. This was moved to Wilmington. It is the 2nd oldest business of any kind in the United States that has been continuously operated by the same family in a direct line, generation after generation from 1702. The J. E. Rhoads & Sons celebrated its 250th anniversary 1952.

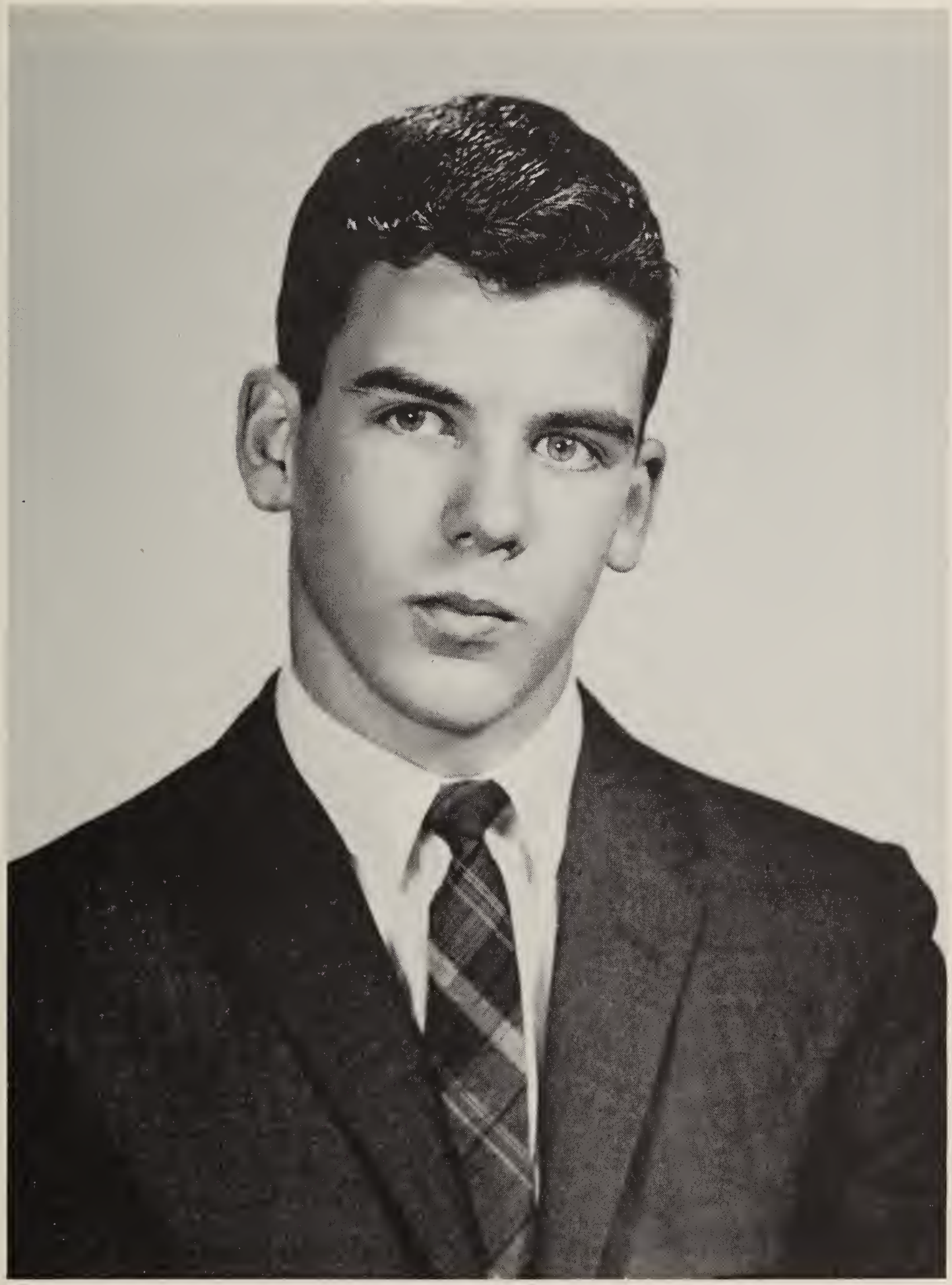
Ruth joined the National Society Colonial Dames in the State of Delaware through Owen Biddle, member of Provincial Assembly; Member of Provincial Conferences; Member of Committee of Safety; President of Board of War 1777; Deputy Commissioner of Forage. Her line of descent from him is:—Owen$_1$, John$_2$, Frances$_3$, Rebecca Garrett$_4$, Joseph Rhoads$_5$, Joseph$_6$, Ruth$_7$.

Thomas and Ruth Rhoads Cooch reside at 120 Montvale Road, Weston, Massachusetts. Their children, both of whom are birthright members of the Society of Friends, are:

1. Thomas Cooch (jr) b. Dec. 16, 1944, Wilmington, Delaware; attended Wilmington Friends School; attends George School, Bucks County, Pennsylvania; and became a Life Scout, B.S.A.
2. Peter Cooch b. Dec. 9, 1947, Wilmington, Delaware; attended Wilmington Friends School; attends Weston, Massachusetts, Public Schools; and is a Star Scout, B.S.A.



Thomas Cooch
1962



Thomas Cooch (Jr.)
Son of Thomas and Ruth Rhoads Cooch
1962

Peter Cooch
Son of Thomas and Ruth Rhoads Cooch
1962

Ruth Chambers (Rhoads) Cooch,
wife of Thomas Cooch.
September 1961

RHOADS PEDIGREE

I. Joseph Rhoads ..... 7-2-1702 ..... m. Abigail Bonsall
b. Feb. 5, 1680 — b.
d. 1732 — d. 9-11-1750

II. James Rhoads ..... 6-22-1745 ..... m. Elizabeth Owen
b. May 15, 1722 — b. 11-20-1722
d. Aug. 3, 1778 — d. 5-5-1795

III. Joseph Rhoads ..... 5-27-1779 ..... m. Mary Ashbridge
b. Dec. 3, 1748 — b. 1758
d. 1809 — d. 1830

IV. Joseph Rhoads ..... 11-4-1818 ..... m. Hannah Evans
b. Jan. 2, 1787 — b. 9-7-1793
d. Jan. 16, 1861 — d. 8-21-1865

V. Jonathan E. Rhoads ... 6-17-1856 ... m. Rebecca C. Garrett
b. Jan. 26, 1830 — b. 9-15-1830
d. Sept. 14, 1914 — d. 4-16-1905

VI. Joseph Rhoads ..... 7-5-1882 ..... m. Harriet E. Masters
b. Apr. 3, 1857 — b. 2-7-1858
d. June 4, 1936 — d. 7-10-1955

VII. J. Edgar Rhoads ..... 9-28-1909 ..... m. Edith Chambers
b. Sept. 11, 1883 — b. 10-27-1886

VIII. Ruth C. Rhoads ..... 3-24-1942 ..... m. Thomas Cooch
b. May 9, 1916 — b. 10-11-1916

IX. Thomas Cooch (Jr.)
b. Dec. 16, 1944

Peter Cooch
b. Dec. 9, 1947

MASTERS PEDIGREE

I. James Masters ..... 1776? ..... m. Margaret Salkild
b. May 3, 1746 — b. 1744?
d. Nov. 24, 1833 — d. 1-6-1820

II. David Masters ..... 2-11-1809 ..... m. Mary Eves
b. Nov. 19, 1783 — b. 6-27-1786
d. May 2, 1858 — d. 6-9-1853

III. Joseph Masters ..... 9-25-1839 ..... m. Sarah E. Edwards
b. Mar. 11, 1816 — b. 12-3-1819
d. Jan. 11, 1888 — d. 3-6-1880

IV. Harriet E. Masters ..... 7-5-1882 ..... m. Joseph Rhoads
b. Feb. 7, 1858 — b. 4-3-1857
d. July 10, 1955 — d. 6-4-1936

V. J. Edgar Rhoads ..... 9-28-1909 ..... m. Edith Chambers
b. Sept. 11, 1883 — b. 10-27-1886

VI. Ruth Chambers Rhoads .... 3-24-1942 .... m. Thomas Cooch
b. May 9, 1916 — b. 10-11-1916

VII. Thomas Cooch (Jr.)
b. Dec. 16, 1944

Peter Cooch
b. 12-9-1947

SHARPLESS PEDIGREE

I. Joseph Sharpless ..... 3-31-1704 ..... m. Lydia Lewis
b. Sept. 8, 1678 — b. 3-8-1683
d. 1757 — d. 1763

II. Benjamin Sharpless ... 3-21-1746 ... m. Martha Mendenhall
b. Nov. 26, 1709 — b. 12-8-1724
d. Mar. 16, 1785 — d. 10-20-1812

III. Joshua Sharpless ..... 12-15-1768 ..... m. Edith Yarnall
b. Dec. 28, 1746 — b. 3-13-1743
d. Sept. 21, 1826 — d. 1-18-1789

IV. Joshua Sharpless, Jr. . 12-15-1768 . m. Philadelphia Drinker
b. Aug. 12, 1779 — b. 12-23-1777
d. Dec. 21, 1860 — d. 1-10-1875

V. Edward Sharpless ..... 11-11-1841 ..... m. Ellen Paxson
b. Jan. 3, 1811 — b. 9-27-1813
d. Aug. 31, 1857 — d. 1-19-1888

VI. Anna P. Sharpless .. 10-10-1866 .. m. Richard M. Chambers
b. Mar. 10, 1844 — b. 3-10-1844
d. Dec. 27, 1931 — d. 12-27-1931

VII. Edith Chambers ..... 9-28-1909 ..... m. J. Edgar Rhoads
b. Oct. 27, 1886 — b. 9-11-1883

VIII. Ruth C. Rhoads ..... 3-24-1942 ..... m. Thomas Cooch
b. May 9, 1916 — b. 10-11-1916

IX. Thomas Cooch (Jr.)
b. Dec. 16, 1944

Peter Cooch
b. 12-9-1947

CHAMBERS PEDIGREE

I. John Chambers ..... 4-13-1699 ..... m. Deborah Dobson
b. Dec. 28, 1667 — b. 1- 1668
d. Oct. 7, 1730 — d. 4-24-1731

II. Richard Chambers ..... 4-10-1729 ..... m. Elinor Miller
b. June 20, 1700 — b. 9-30-1710
d. Nov., 1774

III. John Chambers ..... 1768 ..... m. Sarah Black
b. Jan. 26, 1730 — b. 4-16-1739
d. 1807 — d. 9-1-1834

IV. Richard Chambers ..... 1809 ..... m. Susanna Adams
b. Aug. 16, 1775 — b. 8-11-1786
d. Aug. 17, 1863 — d. 5-28-1876

V. John W. Chambers ... 10-17-1841 ... m. Mary Jane Kemble
b. Feb. 21, 1816 — b. 2-11-1818
d. Feb. 16, 1869 — d. 12-12-1906

VI. Richard M. Chambers .. 10-10-1866 .. m. Anna P. Sharpless
b. May 28, 1843 — b. 3-10-1844
d. Feb. 1, 1912 — d. 12-27-1931

VII. Edith Chambers ..... 9-28-1909 ..... m. J. Edgar Rhoads
b. Oct. 27, 1886 — b. 9-11-1883

VIII. Ruth C. Rhoads ..... m. Thomas Cooch
b. May 9, 1916 — b. 10-11-1916

IX. Thomas Cooch (Jr.)
b. Dec. 16, 1944

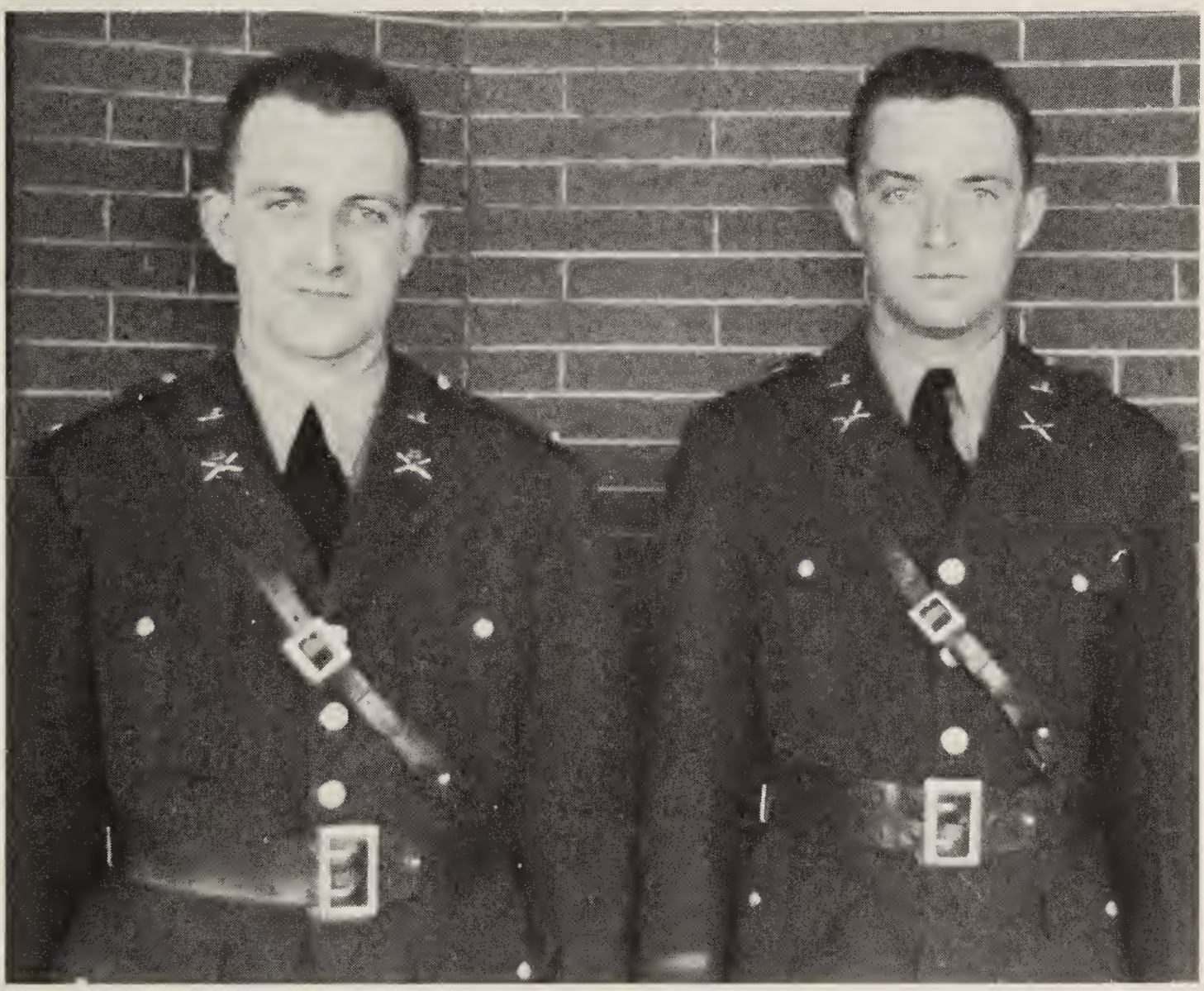
Peter Cooch
b. 12-9-1947

BIDDLE FAMILY

Owen Biddle b. 4-11-1737 d. 3-10-1799	m. 9-29-1760	Sarah Parke b. 3-29-1742 d. 8-16-1794
(Son) John Biddle b. 10-20-1763 d. 8-16-1815	m. 9-15-1796	Elizabeth Canby b. 9-2-1776 d. 4-26-1832

(daughter) Frances Biddle b. 11-29-1803 d. 9-5-1873	m. 10-18-1807	Thomas C. Garrett b. 3-30-1805 d. 11-17-1888
(daughter) Rebecca C. Garrett b. 9-15-1830 d. 4-16-1905	m. 6-17-1856	Jonathan E. Rhoads b. 1-26-1830 d. 9-14-1914
(son) Joseph Rhoads b. 4-3-1857 d. 6-4-1936	m. 7-5-1882	Harriet E. Masters b. 2-7-1858 d. 7-10-1955
(son) J. Edgar Rhoads b. 9-11-1883	m. 9-28-1909	Edith Chambers b. 10-28-1886
(daughter) Ruth C. Rhoads b. 5-9-1916	m. 3-24-1942	Thomas Cooch b. 10-11-1916

Thomas Cooch and Edward Webb Cooch, Jr.
(January 7, 1922)



Lt. Thomas Cooch and Lt. Edward W. Cooch, Jr.
March 24, 1942

Seventh Generation

7. EDWARD WEBB COOCH, JR., was born in Wilmington, Delaware, on March 22, 1920, the son of Edward Webb Cooch and Eleanor Bedford (Wilkins) Cooch. He was graduated from Newark Public School in 1937, and thereafter entered the University of Delaware from which he was graduated in 1941, with the Degree of Bachelor of Arts. He was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant, Coast Artillery Corps, United States Army Reserve, on May 22, 1941, and was ordered to active duty on July 30, 1941. He was promoted to 1st Lieutenant in the Army of the United States May, 1942, and to Captain, December, 1942. He was released from active duty in February, 1946, when he was commissioned Major in the Officers' Reserve Corps. His military service was principally as Battery Officer, and Battery Commander of the Coast Artillery Submarine mine command with the Harbor Defenses of the Delaware at Fort Miles, Delaware. His Army Serial Number is O-410507.

He entered the University of Virginia Law School upon his release from military service and received a Bachelor of Laws Degree in February, 1948. He served as Law Clerk for the Honorable John Biggs, Jr., Chief Judge of the United States Court of Appeals of the 3rd Judicial Circuit, 1948-1949, and was admitted to the Delaware Bar in November, 1948. He has practiced law in Wilmington since his admission to the Bar. He served from 1955 to 1958 as attorney for the Levy Court of New Castle County. On March 1, 1960, he formed with Donald C. Taylor, of Wilmington, the Law Firm of Cooch and Taylor.

On June 12, 1946, he married Sarah Duval Rodney, the daughter of Judge Richard Seymour Rodney and Eliza Cochran (Green) Rodney. They have two children, Richard Rodney Cooch, who was born on June 7, 1948, and Anne Bedford Cooch, who was born on January 21, 1951, both of whom attend Friends School, Wilmington, Delaware. They live in New Castle, Delaware.

He is a member of Immanuel Episcopal Church, New Castle, Delaware, having been confirmed at St. Paul's Episcopal Church in Charlottesville, Virginia while attending the University of Virginia. Both children were baptised at Immanuel Church in New Castle.

He is a member of the American Bar Association; Delaware State Bar Association, serving the latter as Secretary from 1951 to 1952. He is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars; Sons of the American Revolution; Life member, Mayflower Society of Pennsylvania

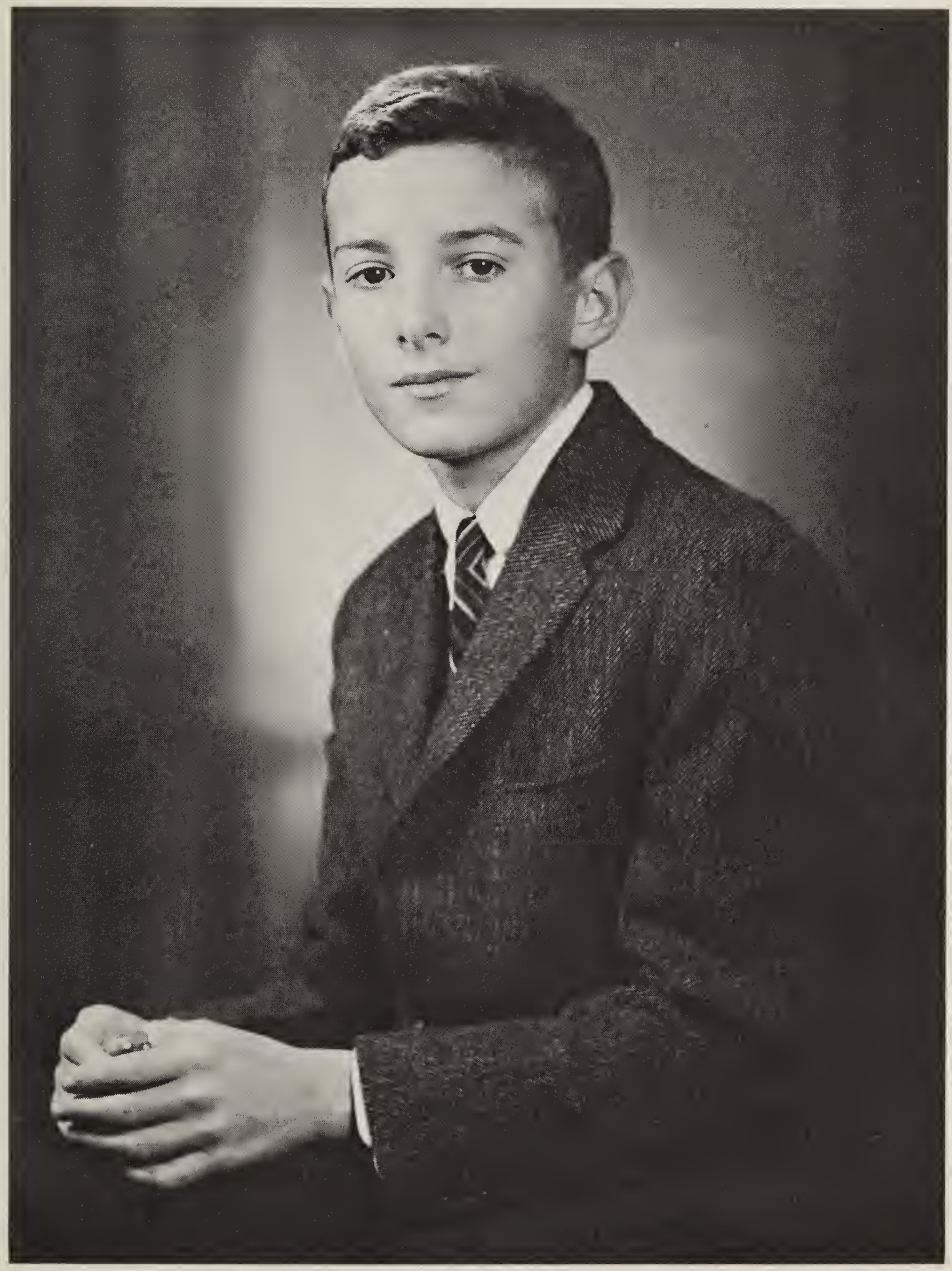
and a member of the Mayflower Society of Delaware, and First Families of Virginia. He is also a member of the Sigma Nu Fraternity, Rotary Club (New Castle) serving as president 1961-62, American Legion, and Delaware Historical Society, and New Castle Historical Society. He was elected a member of the Trustees of the Market Square, New Castle and was elected Secretary of the New Castle Historic Buildings Commission upon its incorporation by the General Assembly in 1955.

SARAH DUVAL RODNEY (COOCH), wife of Edward W. Cooch, Jr., born New Castle, Delaware, July 31, 1919, daughter of Richard Seymour Rodney and Eliza Cochran (Green) Rodney. Baptized Immanuel Church, New Castle, Delaware; was graduated 1937 from Friends School, Wilmington, Delaware and from Connecticut College, New London, Connecticut, Degree B.A. 1941. Member of National Society of Colonial Dames of America #383; New Castle Historical Society and of the Delaware Historical Society, Wilmington, Delaware. She is sixth in descent from George Read, Signer of the Declaration of Independence. She is a descendant of distinguished Delaware and Maryland families, being descended on her father's side from Daniel Rodney, Governor of Delaware, U.S. Senator, and collaterally connected with Caesar Rodney, Signer of the Declaration of Independence. On her mother's side she is descended from Governor Green of Maryland 1647-8 and of Governor John P. Cochran of Delaware.

Children of Edward W., Jr. and Sarah Duval Rodney Cooch:

1. Richard Rodney Cooch, b. June 7, 1948, Wilmington, Delaware.
2. Anne Bedford Cooch, b. January 21, 1951, Wilmington, Delaware.

Edward W. Cooch, Jr.
1962



Richard Rodney Cooch
Son of Edward W. Cooch, Jr. and Sarah Duval Rodney Cooch
1962

Anne Bedford Cooch
Daughter of Edward W. Cooch, Jr. and Sarah Duval Rodney Cooch
1962

Sarah Duval Rodney Cooch
Wife of Edward W. Cooch, Jr.
1962

RODNEY PEDIGREE

I. William Rodney ..... m. Mary Hollyman
b. 1652
d. Sept. 8, 1708

II. William Rodney ..... m. Ruth Curtis
b. Oct. 27, 1689
d. June 26, 1732

III. John Rodney ..... m. Ruth Hunn
b. Sept. 7, 1725
d. Nov. 23, 1792

IV. Daniel Rodney ..... m. Sarah Fisher
b. Sept. 10, 1764
d. Sept. 2, 1846

V. George B. Rodney ..... m. Mary Jane Duval
b. April 2, 1803
d. June 17, 1883

VI. John H. Rodney ..... m. Annie Dorsey Reeves
b. June 18, 1839
d. Aug. 3, 1913

VII. Richard S. Rodney ..... m. Eliza Cochran Green
b. Oct. 10, 1882

VIII. Sarah Duval Rodney ..... m. Edward W. Cooch, Jr.
b. July 31, 1919

Richard Rodney Cooch
b. June 7, 1948

Anne Bedford Cooch
b. Jan. 21, 1951

Services

William Rodney:—Clerk of Court and Recorder of Deeds 1693; Member of Council 1698-1703; Member of Assembly at separation from Pa. 1704; First Speaker of Delaware Assembly 1704.

John Rodney:—Sheriff of Sussex Co.; Justice of Peace 1765; Trustee of Gen. Loan Office 1769.

Daniel Rodney:—Judge Court of Common Pleas 1793; Gov. of Del. 1814-7; Representative in Congress 1822-24; U.S. Senator 1826-27.

George B. Rodney:—Representative in Congress 1840-44.

Richard S. Rodney:—Associate Justice of Supreme Court of Delaware; Judge of U.S. District Court.

READ PEDIGREE

I. Col. John Read ..... m. Mary Howell
b. Mar. 17, 1688
d. June 15, 1756

II. George Read ..... m. Gertrude Ross Till
b. Sept. 18, 1733
d. Sept. 21, 1798

III. George Read II ..... m. Mary Thompson
b. Aug. 29, 1765
d. Sept. 3, 1836

IV. George Read III ..... m. Louisa Ridgely Dorsey
b. June 4, 1788
d. Nov. 1, 1836

V. Annie Dorsey Read ... m. Capt. Isaac Stockton Keith Reeves
b. July 12, 1818
d. Jan. 19, 1900

VI. Annie Dorsey Reeves ..... m. John H. Rodney
b. Dec. 18, 1842
d. Apr. 14, 1932

VII. Richard S. Rodney ..... m. Eliza C. Green
b. Oct. 10, 1882

VIII. Sarah Duval Rodney ..... m. Edward W. Cooch, Jr.
b. July 31, 1919

IX. Richard Rodney Cooch
b. June 7, 1948

Anne Bedford Cooch
b. Jan. 21, 1951

Services:

George Read I:—Attorney General of Del.; Pres. Constitutional Convention of Del.; Member of Continental Congress; Signer of the Declaration of Independence; President (or Gov.) of Del.; Judge of U.S. Court of Appeals in Admiralty; Framer of the Constitution of U.S.; United States Senator; Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Delaware.

George Read II:—First United States District Attorney.

George Read III:—Second United States District Attorney.

GREEN PEDIGREE

I. Thomas Green ..... m. Winifred Seyborn

II. Francis Green
b. 1649
d. 1707

III. Leonard Green ..... m. Mary Sewell
b. April 30, 1691
d. Oct. 1733

IV. Cuthbert Green ..... m. Priscilla
b.
d.

V. Sewell Green ..... m. Ann Massey
b. Feb. 25, 1761
d. Feb. 14, 1827

VI. Cuthbert Sewell Green ..... m. Natalie Bodin
b. April 25, 1799
d. Nov. 4, 1845

VII. William Green ..... m. Eliza Cochran
b. Sept. 11, 1842
d. Jan. 13, 1891

VIII. Eliza Cochran Green ..... m. Richard S. Rodney
b. Aug. 14, 1885

IX. Sarah Duval Rodney ..... m. Edward W. Cooch, Jr.
b. July 31, 1919

X. Richard Rodney Cooch
b. June 7, 1948

Anne Bedford Cooch
b. Jan. 21, 1951

Services:

Thomas Green:—Governor's Council 1644; Governor 1647-8; Maryland Member of the Maryland Council 1638, 40, 41, 46, 48.

COCHRAN PEDIGREE

I. Robert Cochran ..... m. Rebecca Ryland
b. Nov. 25, 1781
d. July 22, 1842

II. John P. Cochran ..... m. Eliza Polk
b. Feb. 7, 1809
d. Dec. 27, 1898

III. Eliza Cochran ..... m. William Green
b. Oct. 5, 1843
d. Sept. 2, 1931

IV. Eliza Cochran Green ..... m. Richard S. Rodney
b. Aug. 14, 1885

V. Sarah Duval Rodney ..... m. Edward W. Cooch, Jr.
b. July 31, 1919

VI. Richard Rodney Cooch .... Anne Bedford Cooch
b. June 7, 1948 b. Jan. 21, 1951

Services:

John P. Cochran:—Governor of Delaware 1876.

Sixth Generation

6. LEVI HOLLINGSWORTH COOCH was b. Cooch's Bridge, Del. April 28, 1877, son of Joseph Wilkins Cooch and Mary Evarts Webb (Cooch), d. there June 23, 1918; m. Marian Lawrence Clark, dau. of Wm. H. Clark and Mary Lawrence Haines. Marian was b. 10-10-1875 Cornwall-on-Hudson, N. Y. She now resides in Berkeley, California. They were m. 12-7-1903 in Washington, D.C. by Rev. Dr. Teunis Hamlin. Marian was an artist. Upon the death of her husband, she attended Columbia University and then went to the University of California where she organized the Department of Art.
Children:

1. Margaret Hollingsworth Cooch, b. 9-16-1905, St. Paul, Minn.; m. Sheldon Reynolds Kellogg in Sacramento, 6-30-1934—no issue.
2. Phoebe Lawrence Cooch (changed her name to Carolyn), b. 11-23-1913 Presbyterian Hospital, Phila.; m. F. Grenville Huish 5-12-1934 in Reno, Nevada; m. 2nd Wallace Davies Barclay 4-12-1958.
   Child: David Huish, b. 9-21-1952.

THE COOCH BIBLE RECORD

(This Bible was printed at the Clarendon Press, Oxford, England, by W. Jackson and A. Hamilton, printers to the UNIVERSITY: and sold by W. Dawson, at the Oxford Bible Warehouse, in Paternoster Row, London. 1789. *Cum Privilegio.* The present owner of the Bible is Edward Webb Cooch, Sr.)

* * * *

Zebulon Hollingsworth, Father of Margaret Cooch was born May 17, 1735

Thomas Cooch son of Wm. and Margaret Cooch Departed this life September 25th In the 11th year of his Age 1804

Margaret Cooch dec'd Sept. 4, 1833, about 3 o'clock in the afternoon in the 67th year of her age

William Cooch Son of Thomas Cooch, Junr and Sarah Griffith Cooch was born June the 5, 1762. Intermarried the 25 Novr 1789 with Margaret Hollingsworth (Daughter of Zebulon Hollingsworth and Mary Evans Hollingsworth) Born the 7 Decem^{r} 1766.

* * * *

Zebulon Hollingsworth Cooch, Son of William & Margaret Cooch, was born *Sept. 11th 1790*

Thomas Cooch, Son of ditto & ditto, was born *Feb 22th 1794*

William Cooch Junr, Son of ditto & ditto was born *Sept 20th 1796*

Levi G. Cooch, Son of ditto & ditto was born *Febr 17, 1803* Intermarried with Sarah C. Wilkins (Daughter of Joseph Wilkins and Mary C. Wilkins) of the city of Baltimore, Md, Born Sept 17, 1812

Joseph Wilkins Cooch Son of Levi G. & Sarah Cooch was Born June 23d 1840

Helen Cooch Daughter of ditto & ditto was Born Augt 16th 1842

William Cooch Son of ditto & ditto was Born Jany 6th 1845

Frank Cooch Son of ditto & ditto was Born Augt 31st 1847, died Decr 8th 1848

Zebulon Hollingsworth Cooch Son of ditto & ditto, Born September 11th 1849

Mary Bedford Cooch Daughter of ditto & ditto, Born November 25th 1852

Levi G. Cooch son of William and Margaret Cooch died February seventh 1869 at 5:30 A. M. in the sixty sixth year of his age.

William Cooch son of William and Margaret Cooch died May thirty first 1869 at 8:45 P.M. in the Seventy third year of his age.

Zebulon Hollingsworth Cooch, son of William and Margaret Cooch, died December 18, 1870, in the 81st year of his age. He is buried in Pere La Chaise, Paris.

Caroline, daughter of Zebulon H. & Ann Heide Cooch, was born in Baltimore, Md., September 10, 1819

Caroline Cooch Clark, daughter of Zebulon H. and Ann Heide Cooch, and wife of Dr. Nathan Hayes Clark, died at her home, in Newark, Delaware, December 15, 1882, aged 63 years

Nathan Hayes Clark, M. D., died March 18, 1892, in Newark, Delaware, aged 78 years.
(Both are buried in Greenmount Cemetery, Baltimore, Maryland)

Sarah Conant Cooch, widow of Levi Griffith Cooch, died Tuesday evening at twenty-two minutes after eight, on May 8, 1900, in the 88th year of her age. Buried at the Baptist Cemetery, Iron Hill, May 11.

Joseph Wilkins Cooch, son of Levi G. & Sarah C., and Mary Evarts Webb, daughter of Rev. Edward & Nancy A., were married at Glasgow, Delaware, April 12, 1871.

Children of the above

Caroline Cooch, March 15, 1872

Francis Allyn Cooch, November 25, 1873

Levi Griffith Cooch, Jr., January 12, 1875, Died Jan. 14, 1875

Edward Webb Cooch, January 17, 1876

Levi Hollingsworth Cooch, April 28, 1877

Caroline Cooch, daughter of J. Wilkins & Mary E., and William Smith Schoolfield were married at Glasgow, Del., Oct. 20, 1897.

Francis Allyn Cooch, son of J. Wilkins & Mary E., and Mary Josephine Logan were married at Princess Anne, Md., April 12, 1899.

Levi Hollingsworth Cooch, son of J. Wilkins & Mary E., and Marian Lawrence Clark were married at Washington, D. C., December 7, 1903.

Francis Allyn Cooch, Jr, son of Francis A. & Mary J. L. Cooch born Dec. 30, 1899

Richard Logan Cooch, son of Francis A. & Mary J. L. Cooch, born Sep. 14, 1902

Margaret Hollingsworth Cooch, daughter of L. H. & M. C. Cooch, born Sep. 16, 1905, Saturday, 10.15 P. M.

Joseph Wilkins Cooch 2nd, son of Francis A. & Mary J. L. Cooch, born Nov. 27, 1909

* * * *

Edward Webb Cooch, son of J. Wilkins & Mary E., and Eleanor Bedford Wilkins were married at Baltimore, Md., June 9, 1906.

Phoebe Lawrence Cooch daughter of L. H. & M. C. Cooch, born Sunday, Nov. 23, 1913, 12.38 P. M.

Thomas Cooch, son of Edward W. & Eleanor B. Cooch, born Oct. 11, 1916. Wed. 4.53 P. M.

Edward Webb Cooch, Jr., son of Edward W. & Eleanor B. Cooch, born Monday, Mar. 22, 1920, 8.30 P. M.

Died

Joseph Wilkins Cooch, March 26, 1917, at 10:30 A.M.

Levi Hollingsworth Cooch, June 23, 1918, about 2 A. M.

Married

Richard Logan Cooch, son of Francis A. & Mary J. L. Cooch, and Alma Clegg Dunlevy, at Washington, D. C.

Virginia Allyn Cooch, daughter of Richard L. & Alma D. Cooch, born January 29, 1921

F. Allyn Cooch, Jr., son of Francis A. & Mary J. L. Cooch, and Gladys E., daughter of Martin F. and Ida M. (Peterson) Mc Allister, were married November 29, 1922.

Francis A. Cooch 3rd, son of F. Allyn, Jr., and Gladys M. Cooch, was born July 28, 1923.

Nancy, daughter of F. Allyn, Jr., and Gladys M. Cooch, was born Mar. 6, 1925.

Second Generation

Frances Elizabeth Cooch and John Armitage
Descendants

2. FRANCES ELIZABETH COOCH, daughter of Col. Thomas and Sarah (Lowen) Cooch was b. 2-20-1734 in England; d. 10-16-1784; m. 1st John Armitage b. 1730; d. 1766; m. 2nd John Simonton, b. abt. 1736; d. 7-11-1791; both buried at Welsh Tract Churchyard; m. 10-5-1769 (Old Swede's Ch. Rec.).

John Armitage was 5th in descent from Gofrey$_1$ and Ann Armitage, Yorkshire, Eng. whose son was James$_2$ Armitage, m. Martha Hatfield. Their son, Benjamin$_3$ m. Mary and had son, James$_4$. Benjamin and Mary came to Pennsylvania 1702 and settled in Bristol Twp., Philadelphia County.

James Armitage$_4$ moved to New Castle County in his youth where he served as Justice of the Peace and Justice of the Court of Common Pleas. He married twice. His first wife was Hannah, by whom he had one child:

1. Hannah, b. 11-6-1715; m. Rev. Francis Allison D.D., First President of Delaware College.

He m. 2nd Mary Land, dau. of Francis Land of New Castle (who d. 1736) and his wife, Christian Hill. Francis was the son of Samuel Land and Dorcas Williams (dau. of James and Mary Williams).

Children:

2. Enoch, b. 1-22-1725

3. Samuel, b. 1-26-1730—Private in Col. Wars. m. Martha Gillespie

4. Mary, b. 10-17-1731; m. Thomas Dunn

5. *John*, b. 1-3-1734; d. 1764; m. FRANCES COOCH

6. Ann, b. 5-18-1737; m. 11-24-1755 Zachariah Van Leuvenigh

7. Dorcas, b. 3-17-1741; m. Robert Montgomery

8. Nathan, b. 9-30-1744

9. Sarah, b. 12-19-1746; m. 1774 Thomas McKean (2nd wife)

Samuel Land served as Sheriff of New Castle Co.

REFERENCES

Colonial and Revolutionary Lineages of America, published by the American Hist. Co. Inc. 1939 (p. 79-80).
Van Dyke Manuscript, Historical Society of Del.
New Castle Cal. of Wills, pub. by the Colonial Dames of Del.
Gen. Soc. of Pa. (Vol. 7, p. 211).
Cope Collection in Gen. Soc. of Pa. (V. 2, p. 41).

Children of John Armitage and Frances Elizabeth Cooch

1. Sarah Armitage, d. unmarried

2. Dorcas, m. Philip Lewis

3. MARY ARMITAGE, b. 1756, d. 1801; m. 11-19-1788 Robert Middleton at the home of Dr. Thomas Evans by the Rev. Thomas Smyth.

   Children:

   (1) Dorcas Armitage, b. 10-8-1789; m. Samuel Henry Black—10 children
   (2) Mary Lewden Middleton, m. Wm. B. Cochran—3 children
   (3) John Armitage Middleton—unmarried
   (4) Robert Montgomery Middleton—unmarried
   (5) MARIAN MIDDLETON, m. Solomon Maxwell II
   (6) William Cooch Middleton
   (7) Joseph Lewden Middleton, m. Mary Magdalen Mayne.

Children of John Simonton and Frances Elizabeth Cooch

4. William Simonton—d. unmarried

5. Frances Lewden Simonton, m. 1st Thomas Evans
   m. 2nd Philip Lewis
   m. 3rd Joseph W. Cochran

6. John Simonton Jr., m. Abigail Boulden (b. 1-14-1784; d. 12-27-1854). She m. 2nd ——— Davis.
   Children:
   (1) Frances L. Simonton
   (2) MARY A. SIMONTON, m. Charles Warren.

Third Generation

3. MARY ARMITAGE, dau. of John Armitage and Frances Elizabeth Cooch and granddaughter of Col. Thomas and Sarah Lowen Cooch was b. 1756; d. 1801; m. Nov. 19, 1788 Robert Middleton, at the house of Dr. Thos. Evans by Rev. Thomas Smythe. There were 7 children. MARIAN Middleton was their 5th child.

Fourth Generation

4. MARION MIDDLETON m. Solomon Maxwell 2nd, son of Solomon Maxwell 1st and Elizabeth Cooch$_3$ (Thomas$_1$, Thomas$_2$). Marian Middleton and her husband, Solomon Maxwell were 2nd cousins. Their children were:

1. Richard T. Maxwell, m. Mary Wahl
2. Elizabeth Cooch Maxwell, m. George Zebulon Tybout.
   Children:
   (1) Marian Middleton Tybout, m. Dr. Geo. Guyer
   (2) George Maxwell Tybout, m. Annie Henry
   (3) Lydia Maxwell Tybout, m. John Franklin Reybold
   (4) Alice Ford Tybout
   (5) Elizabeth Cooch Tybout
   (6) Ellen Purves Tybout, m. Joseph Wood
   (7) EMILY RAYMOND TYBOUT, m. 10-28-1880 Charles D. Everett
   (8) Harriett Black Tybout, m. John Henery Banning
   (9 Florence Tybout, m. James D. Dundas
   (10) Dr. Richard Raymond Tybout, m. Lillian Alton—issue F. Alton Tybout

Fifth Generation

5. EMILY RAYMOND TYBOUT, m. Charles Dundas Everett, Oct. 28, 1880. Emily was b. Jan. 2, 1858; d. 4-10-1935. Charles was b. 6-17-1856; d. 2-11-1932.

Children:

1. Marian Everett, b. 4-6-1882—unmarried
2. Charles Everett, b. 12-21-1899
3. ELIZABETH EVERETT, b. 1885; m. 1906 Victor du Pont, Jr.

Sixth Generation

6. ELIZABETH EVERETT, b. 1885; m. 1906 Victor du Pont Jr. They reside at Montchanin near Wilmington, Delaware.

Children:

1. Victor du Pont Jr.
2. EMILY TYBOUT du Pont
3. Charles Everett du Pont

Seventh Generation

7. EMILY TYBOUT DU PONT, b. April 17, 1913; m. 1st ——— Smith; m. 2nd Henry Belin du Pont.

Child:

Elizabeth Everett Smith, b. Oct. 4, 1936; m. Henry K. Bramhall. They lived near Boston, Mass.

FRANCES ELIZABETH (COOCH) AND JOHN SIMONTON DESCENDANTS

MARY ARMITAGE SIMONTON, dau. of John Simonton, Jr. and Abigail Boulden was b. 9-2-1803; d. 1-31-1885; m. Charles Warren 10-5-1820, New Castle, Delaware who was b. 8-16-1795. They had 12 or 14 children.

ABIGAIL ELIZABETH WARREN, their daughter, b. 6-12-1829, New Castle; d. 4-15-1889; m. William Gibson A. Bonwill, 6-13-1861. William was b. 10-4-1833; d. 9-23-1899 in Philadelphia. Their daughter,

LENORE BONWILL, b. 3-23-1862; d. 4-21-1937; m. 10-24-1882 Caleb Jones Milne, Jr. Caleb was b. 3-6-1861; d. May 1941. Their children were:—

1. Lenore, b. 7-17-1883, Phila.; d. 7-17-1910 Roslyn, Germantown, Pa.—unmarried.

2. Caleb 3rd, b. 12-15-1886; m. Frederica Smith 2-2-1910
   Children:
   Caleb 4th, b. 9-23-1911
   Frances
   Aubrey
3. MARGUERITE, b. 10-13-1891, Philadelphia; m. Theodore Coert Voorhees 10-13-1917.
4. Gladys, b. 7-20-1896; d. 1917
5. Audrey, b. 1898; d. 1898
6. Warren, b. 12-13-1903; m. Virginia Lee Hoodless, 4-11-1928

MARGUERITE MILNE, dau. of Caleb Jones Milne, Jr., and Lenore Bonwill; m. Theodore Coert Voorhees, b. 5-3-1885 in Ballston Spa, New York. They resided in Germantown, Pa. until his death. Their children were:—

1. Stephen Voorhees, b. 9-10-1922; m. Bernice Jane Volkman 2-14-1949
2. Lenore Milne Voorhees, b. 2-5-1920 Cheltenham Twp., Montgomery Co., Pa.; m. 6-20-1942 George Ireland Wright, Jr.

Children:

(1) George Ireland Wright 3rd, b. 6-16-1943
(2) Richard Milne Wright, b. 12-31-1946
(3) Elizabeth Bonwill Wright, b. 6-30-1948
(4) Steven Coert Wright, Anne Warren Wright } (twins) b. 3-16-1954

THE MIDDLETON FAMILY BIBLE

Copied by Mary Evarts Cooch
March 6, 1902

This Bible formerly belonged to Thomas Cooch, Esq., My Mother's father, and now presented to my Eldest child, Dorcas A. Middleton and his great Grand child in the year, 1804. He died November the 16th, Anno Domni, 1788.

Inscriptions found written in a Bible originally owned by Thomas Cooch, Sr., and now in the possession of Mary Roberta Black, daughter of Robert Middleton Black, late of Glasgow, Delaware.

Dorcas A. Middleton, daughter of Robert and Mary Middleton was born October the 8 at 10 Oclock at Night 1789

Mary Lewden Middleton, second Daughter of Rob't & Mary Middleton Born June 30th on Thursday half an hour past 12 o'clock in the Day time Anno Domni 1791

John Armitage Middleton, Son of Rob't & Mary Middleton was born on Thursday night half an hour past 12 o'clock November 14th Anno Domni 1793. Departed this life April 25th aged 1 year, 5 months & 11 Days.

Robert Middleton Junior Born January 9th at 5 o'clock in Evening 1796. Robert Montgomery Middleton Junior, second son of Rob't & Mary Middleton was Born January the ninth at five o'clock in the Evening on Saturday Anno Domni 1796

Marianne Middleton, third Daughter of Robert & Mary Middleton was born July the 14th precisely at nine o'clock, Saturday morning Anno Domni 1798

William Cooch Middleton, 3rd son of Robert & Mary Middleton was born on Tuesday at ten o'clock at night, November 11th Anno Domni 1800

Robert and Mary Middleton had a still born child March 9th, 1803

Joseph Lewden Middleton, 4th son of Robert & Mary Middleton born August the 22nd 1804 at ¼ past 9 o'clock in the morning.

Robert Middleton & Mary Armitage were married on Wednesday November the 19th at the house of Dr. Thomas Evans by the Rev'd. Thomas Smyth Anno Domni 1788 or one thousand seven hundred & Eighty Eight.

John Armitage Middleton, Son of Rob't & Mary Middleton was born November 30th on Thursday half an hour past 12 o'clock at Night 1793

John A. Middleton Departed this life April 25th Saturday night 1795, aged 17 months & 11 Days old.

William Cooch, Born June the 5, 1762, the Son of Sarah Cooch and Thos Cooch, Jun.

Names: C. Cooch, Levi Cooch, Dorcas A. Black, Sam H. Black, Wm. Cooch

THE GRIFFITH FAMILY

The *Allyn, Foote, Webb, Cooch and Wilkins Genealogies* by Mary Evarts (Webb) Cooch states that Sarah Griffith, the wife of Thomas Cooch, Jr., was the daughter of John Griffith the first minister at Welsh Tract Church. This could not be true for that Sarah would have been far too old to be his wife. The Cooch family did not come to America until 1746. The following account is the correct one and has much evidence to support it.

DAVID GRIFFITH$_1$, emigrated from Wales. He was a Farmer. His will was dated April 24, 1716 and proved April 27, 1716. He speaks of "his eldest son, Griffith Griffith upon his arrival in this country". The children listed were:

1. Griffith Griffith—eldest son
2. Jane, m. Wm. Lewis
3. Mary, m. Peter Watkin
4. JOHN GRIFFITH—exc.

JOHN GRIFFITH$_2$, son of David lived in the Pencader Hd. and was a weaver. His will was dated Nov. 27th, 1753 and proved March 16th, 1756. His wife was probably the daughter of Thomas Lewis whose will is on p. 45 in the New Castle Calender of Wills. His son, Evan Lewis' will is on p. 51. The Children of John Griffith were:

1. David
2. Thomas
3. John
4. Griffith
5. Mary, m. Roger Williams
6. SARAH$_3$, m. Thomas Cooch, Jr.
7. Elizabeth
8. Hannah

Excs.—son, Griffith Griffith and brother-in-law Thomas Lewis.

Note the similarity in names found in the following wills:

Thomas Lewis Will 1749. Children:

1. Evan Lewis—eldest son
2. Alexander
3. James
4. David
5. Elizabeth, m. Rees Thomas—Exc.

Evan Lewis' will 1753 names his heirs as follows:

Griffith relatives:

- Nephews:
  - Griffith, son of John Griffith
  - David
  - Thomas
  - John
- Nieces:
  - Hannah Griffith
  - Mary, m. Roger Williams
  - Sarah, m. Thomas Cooch
  - Elizabeth

Lewis relatives:

- Brother—Thomas Lewis
- Nieces: Hannah and Amy Lewis, daughters of brother David Lewis, dec'd
- Nephews: Jehu, Isaac, sons of brother Isaac Lewis

THE HOLLINGSWORTH FAMILY

The Emigrant ancestor of this family was VALENTINE HOLLINGSWORTH who came to America in 1682. He came, according to Albert Cook Myers, in his *Immigration of Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania* (p. 313) on the "Antelope" from Belfast, Ireland, Edward Cooke, Master. He landed at New Castle, Del. Oct. 1, 1682. The date of his death is not known but was about 1711. His second wife, Ann Calvert d. Oct. 17, 1697. Both are buried in "New Worke" which he presented to the Friends in 1687. He married twice. His first wife was Ann Ree, dau. of Nicholas Ree, m. 1655, Lurgan Meeting, County Armagh, Ireland. A copy of the records of this Meeting will be found in the Hist. Soc. of Pa. Ann Ree was b. 1628; d. April 1, 1671. They had four children:

1. Mary, m. 1st Thomas Conway—3 daus.; m. 2nd Randall Maillin.
2. Henry Hollingsworth came on the ship "Lion of Liverpoole", m. Lydia Atkinson
3. Thomas Hollingsworth, m. 1st Margaret; m. 2nd Grace Cook. He was said to have been killed by a buffalo while visiting his son, Abraham, in Va. (will 1723).

4. Katheran, m. 1688 George Robinson

Valentine Hollingsworth m. Ann Calvert in Lurgan Meeting April 12, 1672. Ann was the daughter of Thomas and Jane Calvert of Co. Armagh, Ireland.

Children:

5. Samuel, b. 1-27-1673; d. 1748; m. Hannah Harlan, 1701
6. Enoch, b. 6-7-1675; d. 1687
7. Valentine, Jr., b. 11-12-1677; d. 1757; m. Elizabeth Heald, 1713
8. Ann, b. 10-28-1680; m. James Thompson 1700
9. John, b. 2-19-1684, New Castle, Del.; d. 1722; m. Catherine Tyler 1706
10. Joseph, b. 5-10-1686, New Castle, Del.
11. Enoch, b. abt. 1688; d. 9-28-1690.

Valentine Hollingsworth held the following offices: Member of the first Assembly of the Province of Pennsylvania 1682-3; member of Grand Inquest empaneled Oct. 25, 1683 to consider the famous case of Charles Pickering and others charged with counterfeiting. He served in the Assembly 1687, '88, '95 and 1700 from New Castle Co., and was a Justice of the Peace of that County; was a signer of Penn's Great Charter and a member of the Provincial Council.

REFERENCES

Valentine Hollingsworth by Edward W. Cooch, *D.A.R. Mag.* Sept. 1936
Hollingsworth Family and Collateral lines by Mary Hollingsworth Jamar, The Historical Publication Society, Philadelphia, 1944.
Descendants of Valentine Hollingsworth, Sr., by J. Adger Stewart, 4780 Ashbottom Road, Lewisville, Ky, Dec. 1924.
Hollingsworth, by Wm. B. Hollingsworth, 62 McCulloh St., Baltimore, Md. Copyright, 1884.

Second Generation

2. HENRY HOLLINGSWORTH, son of Valentine and Ann (Ree) Hollingsworth was b. Ireland; came to America in the ship "Lion of Liverpoole", working his way as a redemptioner to Robert Turner. (Myers p. 101). He was assigned 200 acres of Valentine's original grant. After living there for 5 years he returned to Ireland to marry his sweetheart, Lydia Atkinson. They were m. 8-22-1688. The original certificate is in the possession of Malcolm R. Gilpin of Elkton, Md. Upon their return to America, Henry was a surveyor. He assisted Thomas Holmes in laying out the City of Philadelphia. He was deputy surveyor for Chester Co. Pa., as well as for the town and County of

New Castle, Del. While deputy for Chester Co., he laid out 30,000 acres for two of Penn's children; William and Letitia. (Ref. Myers p. 127) He was sheriff, coroner and clerk of the court of Chester Co. and represented New Castle Co. in the Provincial Assembly. He moved to Cecil Co., Md., 1712 and was appointed by Lord Baltimore surveyor of that Co. He purchased "The Landing" property near junction of the Big and Little Elk. This property is still in the possession of his descendants. The family has been associated with Old St. Mary Ann's Episcopal Church at North East, Md.

He m. Lydia Atkinson 8-22-1688 in the Parish of Sligo, Co. Armagh, Ireland. He d. March, 1721; will dated 2-23-1721; probated 3-12-1721.

Children:

1. Ruth, b. 1689; m. 12-24-1706 Geo. Simpson
2. Stephen, b. 1690; m. Anne; moved to Orange Co., Va.
3. ZEBULON, b. 1696; d. 8-8-1763; m. Ann Maulden
4. Catherine, m. Dawson, Kent Co., Md.
5. Abigail, m. Richard Dobson 1720
6. Mary.

Third Generation

ZEBULON HOLLINGSWORTH, son of Henry and Lydia Atkinson, b. 1696, Chester Co., Pa.; d. 8-8-1763, aged 67, Cecil Co., Md., buried in old graveyard on Elk River near home; m. Ann Maulden, dau. of Col. Francis Maulden, Cecil Co., Md. (son of Benjamin and Mackall). Ann d. 11-13-1740; Tombstone marked A.H.; buried Elkton Cemetery. Zebulon m. 2nd Mary Jacobs 7-25-1741. Zebulon was a large land owner, receiving land from Charles II, 1715, near father's, was also magistrate and President of Cecil Co. Court, Md.; vestryman of St. Mary Ann Church, 1743; engaged with his son, Levi, in manufacturing and shipping of flour to Philadelphia. His grandfather clock and "Elk Landing", his home, purchased 1735, are now owned by a descendant, Mrs. Isabel Young.

Zebulon was patriotic and active in public affairs. He was Captain of a company of Militia, 1740, Colonial Wars; was one of Commissioners to lay out Charlestown, Md. 1742. His two marriages and the birth and death records of his family will be found in Register of historic Old St. Mary Anne's Church. When a portion of his land containing the family cemetery was sold 1881, the gravestones were

moved to Elkton Cemetery. He was executor of Col. Francis Mauldin's will dated 10-1-1733 (AA/1/309 Cecil Co.) Johnston's *History of Cecil Co., Md.* records the Mauldin family as " native of Wales who settled in Elk Neck 1684 on a 1500 acre tract which extended from head of Chesapeake Bay across the Neck of Elk River and included Mauldin's Mountain." An Old record book of Christ Church now at the Diocesan House Library, Baltimore, located at Port Republic, Calvert Co. contains a register of many names of both Maulden and Mackall families.

Children of Zebulon Hollingsworth and Ann Maulden:—

1. Elizabeth, b. 2-6-1728; m. Veazey
2. Stephen, b. 5-13-1730; d. 11-9-1740
3. Jesse, b. 3-12-1732; d. 9-30-1810
4. ZEBULON, b. 5-17-1735; d. 3-24-1812; m. Mary Evans 6-22-1764
5. Henry, b. 9-17-1737; d. 9-29-1803
6. Levi, b. 11-29-1739; d. 3-24-1824

Children by Mary Jacobs, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Robinson) Jacobs, the latter being dau. of George and Catherine (Hollingsworth) Robinson.

7. Jacob, b. 7-30-1742; d. 3-1-1803
8. Lydia, b. 3-14-1744; d. 9-4-1812
9. Thomas, b. 8-2-1747; d. 9-5-1815
10. Stephen, b. 2-28-1749; d. 12-10-1822
11. John, b. 5-12-1752; d. 9-30-1808
12. David, b. 8-12-1754; d. 7-18-1775
13. Samuel, b. 1-17-1757; d. 5-9-1830

Of Zebulon Hollingsworth's matured sons, all were patriots. Seven served in various wars and six signed Oath of Allegiance: Zebulon, Jr., Henry, Jacob, Stephen, Thomas, and Samuel.

Fourth Generation

ZEBULON HOLLINGSWORTH, JR., son of Zebulon Hollingsworth and Ann Maulden was b. 5-17-1735, Head of Elk, Cecil Co. Md.; d. 3-24-1812; will probated 3-27-1812 (GG/7/34 in Register of Wills Office, Elkton, Md.); m. 6-22-1764, Mary Evans, dau. of Robert and Margaret (Kirkpatrick) Evans of Cecil Co. Mary was b. 1737, d. 4-18-1814; will probated 4-27-1814; attended Pencader Presbyterian Church, Glasgow, Del. Her father, Robert Evans was a large

landowner, established a tan yard on Big Elk. His son, John Evans manufactured bar iron and rolled copper. All vessels of American Navy are said to have been fitted out, sheathed etc. by copper rolled by either John Evans or Paul Revere.

Zebulon, Jr., forwarded 285 barrels of flour to Head of Elk for use of American Army during Revolution and signed Oath of Allegiance, 1778. He was vestryman in St. Mary Ann's Church. Ref: Md. Archives (v. 47, p. 77) *Hollingsworth*, by Mary H. Jamar.

Children of Zebulon Hollingsworth and Mary Evans:

1. Levi, b. 6-25-1765; d. 9-1822; m. Ann Dorsey
2. MARGARET, b. 12-7-1766; d. 9-4-1833; m. 11-25-1789, William Cooch.
3. Robert, b. 10-4-1768; d. 4-29-1845
4. William, b. 10-25-1770; d. young
5. James, b. 12-28-1772; d. young
6. John, b. 11-18-1774; d. 6-18-1840
7. William, b. 4-23-1780; d. 6-13-1844; m. Mary Evans

Fifth Generation

MARGARET HOLLINGSWORTH COOCH, affectionately called "Peggy", dau. of Zebulon and Mary (Evans) Hollingsworth, Jr., was b. 12-7-1766; d. 9-4-1833; her marriage license is recorded in the 1st record book, 1777-1840, in Clerk's office, Cecil Co. Court House, Elkton, Md. She was m. by Rev. Jos. Coudon of St. Mary Ann's Parish Northeast, Md. After moving to Cooch's Bridge, Delaware she attended Pencader Presbyterian Church near her home, riding on horseback and carrying her foot-stove. She was a charter member of the Missionary Society, 1813, a subscriber to the American Bible Society. On alternate Sundays she attended her husband's church, The Baptist Meeting.

Children of Margaret Hollingsworth and William Cooch:

1. Zebulon Hollingsworth Cooch; m. Ann Heide; d. Paris, 1870 age 80
2. Thomas Cooch, d. aged 11
3. William, m. Tamar Miller—no issue
4. LEVI GRIFFITH COOCH, b. 2-17-1803; d. 2-7-1869; m. Sarah Conant Wilkins

See *Wilkins Family* and *Cooch Family*

PART III

Ancestors of Mary Evarts Webb

THE WEBB FAMILY

(Compiled from family letters and data by
Mary Evarts [Webb] Cooch.)

1. JOSEPH ANTRIM WEBB, born 1745 (?) went as a lad to Combs, near Stowmarket, Suffolk, England, and worked in the tannery owned by Thomas Denny. He married, 1774, Rebekah Holman, born in 1751, the daughter of Chaplin and Sarah (Burkitt) Holman, and in 1776 bought the Denny house and garden, also leasing the tannery, which he afterwards owned. He died in 1809; Rebekah (Holman) Webb died June 5, 1841.

Issue:

i. Rebekah, born Feb. 26, 1775, died April 24, 1835; married Joseph Lankester.
ii. Joseph Antrim, Jr., born Dec. 8, 1777, died Feb. 14, 1864; married (1) Ann Lankester; (2) Sarah Pitcairn.
iii. Holman, born July 5, 1780, died Sept. 5, 1847; married ——— Shave.
iv. John, born Sept. 26, 1782, died May, 1814; married E. Woodham.
2. v. THOMAS, born June 27, 1785.
vi. Elizabeth Sarah, born July 23, 1787; married (1) ——— Daines, (2) the Rev. ——— Pearce.
vii. Burkitt, born Sept. 29, 1789, died March 30, 1886; married Sarah Smith.
viii. Bailey, born Oct. 28, 1791, died Dec. 7, 1866; married Mary Carter.
ix. Edward, born Jan. 28, 1794; died Jan. 7, 1795.
x. The Rev. Edward, born Nov. 6, 1796, died Nov. 16, 1833; married Elizabeth March.

2. THOMAS WEBB, son of Joseph Antrim Webb and his wife, Rebekah Holman, was born June 27, 1785. He married Susan Grimsby, born in England in 1788. After their marriage they lived in Lowestoft with her parents, William and Mary (Sutton) Grimsby, and their six children were born there. Thomas Webb died May 12, 1838, and in 1840 Susan (Grimsby) Webb came to America with two of her daughters and a son, three of her sons having emigrated already, two to America and one to Australia. She lived a year in Philadelphia, then removed to Andover, Mass. At the time of her death, October,

1851, she was living with her daughter, Mary Sutton (Webb) Blodgett.

Issue:

i. William Grimsby, born July 31, 1812, died in 1880; married his cousin Rebecca, daughter of Burkitt and Sarah (Smith) Webb.

ii. Mary Sutton, born June 13, 1818, died Oct. 29, 1874; married the Rev. Edward Phelps Blodgett.

3. iii. The Rev. EDWARD, born Dec. 15, 1819; married Nancy Allyn Foote.

iv. Thomas Frederick, born April 1, 1823, died Nov. 11, 1899; married Sophia Stevens.

v. Joseph Antrim, born about 1826, died abt. 1842.

vi. Elizabeth; died before 1843.

3. The Rev. EDWARD WEBB, born Dec. 15, 1819, married Nancy Allyn Foote.

See *Foote Family*

NOTE: For details regarding the Webb Family see p 95-112, *Allyn, Foote, Webb, Cooch and Wilkins Genealogies* (Mary Evarts [Webb] Cooch, 1919).

THE BURKITT FAMILY

REV. MILES BURKITT$_1$ of St. Edmund Hall, Oxford; Vicar of Pattishall, Northampton 1633; Rector of Hitcham, Suffolk where he was ejected at the Act of Uniformity 1662; m. Deborah Sparrow dau. of ——— Sparrow (?) of Rude, Suffolk. They had 3 children:

1. Miles Burkitt, Jr.
2. William Burkitt, M.A.
3. THOMAS Burkitt

THOMAS BURKITT$_2$, son of Rev. Miles and Deborah (Sparrow) Burkitt m. 1684 Sarah Neville, dau. of John Neville of Redgwell, of ancient family. She was niece (or cousin) of Bridget, dau. of Oliver Cromwell, who married Gen. Charles Fleetwood. Sarah d. 1729. They had several children one being:—

JOHN BURKITT$_3$ b. 1689; m. Judith Wright b. 1692; d. 2-10-1753. He presented his grandson, Joseph Antrim Webb, with a copy of "Expository Notes with Practical Observations on the New Testament" written by John Burkitt's uncle, Rev. William Burkitt M.A. On the fly leaf is written: "The gift of my grandfather Burkitt, July 21, 1775 who died Aug. 28, 1775". They had a daughter:

SARAH BURKITT$_4$ b. 1742; d. 1773; m. Chaplin Holman, son of Francis Holman of Sudbury who d. 1790. They had a daughter,

REBECCA HOLMAN$_5$ who m. Joseph Antrim Webb.

* * *

Allyn, Foote, Webb, Cooch and Wilkins Genealogies by Mary Evarts (Webb) Cooch (p. 113-116).

See *Webb Family.*

THE HOLMAN FAMILY

REV. WILLIAM HOLMAN$_1$, Historian of Essex, d. Nov., 1730 age 60; buried at the Old Meeting House, Halstead; m. Rebecca Pomeroy, wid. who d. Oct. 13, 1727 aged 73. They had a son:

WILLIAM HOLMAN$_2$, of Sudbury, b. 1696; d. 1748; m. Frances b. 1691, d. 1770. They had a son:

CHAPLIN HOLMAN$_3$ b. ———; d. Aug., 1775; m. Sarah Burkitt, dau. of John and Judith (Wright) Burkitt, 1742. Sarah d. 1790 aged 73. They had 2 children:

1. William Holman
2. REBECCA Holman

REBECCA HOLMAN$_4$ m. Joseph Antrim Webb.

Allyn, Foote, Webb, Cooch, and Wilkins Genealogies by Mary Evarts (Webb) Cooch, p. 116.

The data on the Burkitt and Holman families was furnished by Mr. Arthur Reeve, 198 Derby St., Burton-on-Trent, England.

DESCENT OF NANCY ALLYN (FOOTE) WEBB
from
WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR

* * *

From: *Sir Richard Saltonstall of England* by Leverett Saltonstall, pages 84 and 85. He compiled it from the *Yorkshire Visitation,* published by the Harleian Society. Taken to 21, Grace Kaye. Also see: *Mumford Memoirs* to David Mumford, pages 207-209.

1. WILLIAM I (R.) m. MAUD or Matilda of Flanders
2. GUNRADA m. WILLIAM, Earl Warren and Surrey
3. WILLIAM, Earl Warren m. ELIZABETH of Valois
4. WILLIAM, Earl Warren
   m. ELLYN, daughter of Montgomery, Earl of Shrewsbury

5. Lady ELLA WARREN
m. Sir WILLIAM FITZ WILLIAM, of Sprotborough
6. Sir WILLIAM FITZ WILLIAM
m. ALBREDA, daughter of Earl of Lincoln
7. Sir THOMAS FITZ WILLIAM
m. ANNE, daughter of Lord Grey
8. Sir THOMAS FITZ WILLIAM
m. AGNES, daughter of Lord of Mytford
9. Sir WILLIAM FITZ WILLIAM
m. AGNES, daughter of Sir John Metam
10. Sir WILLIAM FITZ WILLIAM
m. ISABEL, daughter of Lord Dencourt
11. Sir JOHN FITZ WILLIAM
m. JANE, daughter of Adam Reresby
12. Sir WILLIAM FITZ WILLIAM
m. Lady ELIZABETH, daughter of Earl of Huntington
13. Sir WILLIAM FITZ WILLIAM
m. MAUD, daughter of Ralph Cromwell, Lord of Tatershall
14. Sir JOHN FITZ WILLIAM
m. ELENOR, daughter of Sir Henry Greene
15. Sir JOHN FITZ WILLIAM
m. MARGARET, daughter of Thomas Clarell
16. Sir WILLIAM FITZ WILLIAM
m. ELIZABETH, daughter of Thomas Chaworth
17. ISABELLA FITZ WILLIAM m. RICHARD WENTWORTH
18. BEATRYCE WENTWORTH m. ARTHUR KAYE
19. JOHN KAYE m. DOROTHY MALEVERER
20. ROBERT KAYE m. ANNE FLOWER
21. GRACE KAYE m. Sir RICHARD SALTONSTALL
22. RICHARD SALTONSTALL m. MURIEL GURDON
23. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL m. ELIZABETH WARD
24. GURDON SALTONSTALL m. ELIZABETH ROSEWELL
25. GURDON SALTONSTALL m. REBECCA WINTHROP
26. REBECCA WINTHROP SALTONSTALL
m. DAVID MUMFORD
27. REBECCA SALTONSTALL MUMFORD
m. ROBERT ALLYN
28. REBECCA SALTONSTALL ALLYN
m. LUCIUS CHITTENDEN FOOTE
29. NANCY ALLYN FOOTE m. Rev. EDWARD WEBB

THE FOOTE FAMILY

1. JOHN FOOTE of Royston, Hertfordshire, married Helen, the daughter of Richard Warren, also spelled Waller, of Bassingbourne, County Cambridge. She was sole executrix of her husband's will, which was proved July 18, 1558, in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury. (See *Warren Pedigree*, page ...)

Issue:

i. John
ii. Avis
iii. Elizabeth
2. iv. ROBERT

2. ROBERT FOOTE of Royston aforesaid; mentioned in his father's will.

issue:

i. John, citizen of London; married Margaret, daughter of John Brooke of London.
3. ii. ROBERT

3. ROBERT FOOTE, of St. Mary Bothaw, Thames Street, London, afterwards of Stratford, County Essex. He was born at Royston, County Herts; married Joan, eldest daughter of John Brooke of London, baptised St. Leonard's Eastcheap, London, May 11, 1555; mentioned in her father's will, 1578, and in that of her mother, 1599; married there June 18, 1576. She is mentioned in the will of her husband, dated January 27, 1608/9, proved February 15 following in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury.

Issue:

i. Joseph
ii. Robert
iii. James
iv. Daniel
v. Francis
vi. Joshua
vii. Elizabeth
viii. Mary; married John Hewes of London, later of Royston.
4. ix. NATHANIEL

4. NATHANIEL FOOTE, the emigrant, son of Robert Foote and his wife, Joan Brooke, was born about 1593. He married in England, 1615, Elizabeth Deming, daughter of John Deming, Sr., one of the

first settlers of Wethersfield, Conn. She was born in Colchester, England, about 1595; died July 28, 1683.

Nathaniel Foote came to America about 1630; took the oath of Freeman in 1633. He served as Deputy of Connecticut 1641-1644, the year of his death.

John Deming, Sr., father of Elizabeth Deming, was Deputy to the General Court, 1645-6, 1661, and Signer of the Royal Charter of Connecticut, 1662. His wife was Honour Treat, daughter of Richard Treat of Wethersfield and his wife, Alice Gaylord, the daughter of Hugh Gaylord.

After the death of Nathaniel Foote, Elizabeth (Deming) Foote married Thomas Welles, Governor of Connecticut, 1655, 1658.

Nathaniel and Elizabeth Foote had seven children, five daughters and two sons, among them (5) ROBERT, born 1627.

5. ROBERT FOOTE, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Deming) Foote, was born in 1627 in England. His parents came to Watertown, Mass., in 1630, removing from there to Wethersfield, Conn. In 1659 Robert Foote married Sarah Potter of New Haven, Conn., the daughter of William Potter. (See *Potter Pedigree*, p. . .). He was a resident of Wethersfield, Wallingford, and in 1668, of Branford, where he was a lieutenant of the Branford militia in 1677. He died very suddenly in 1681.

Robert and Sarah (Potter) Foote had seven children, three daughters and four sons, among them (6) JOHN, born July 24, 1670.

6. JOHN FOOTE, son of Robert Foote and his wife, Sarah Potter, was born July 24, 1670, probably in Branford, of which town he was a resident. He died in 1713. He and his wife Mary, whom he married in 1696, had three daughters and four sons, among them (7) THOMAS, born 1699.

7. THOMAS FOOTE, son of John and Mary Foote, was born in Branford in 1699, and was a physician. He resided in Branford and Plymouth, Conn., and settled in Westbury, now Watertown, Conn., in 1730; he died December 19, 1776. Dr. Foote's epitaph, from his gravestone in Watertown Cemetery reads,

"Death is a debt to Nature due.
Which I have paid and so must you."

Dr. Foote married, date not given, Elizabeth Sutliffe, the daughter of John and Hannah (Brockett) Sutliffe, born 1707 in Branford,

Conn.; her death date is given as November 16, 1789. They were the parents of eleven children, two daughters and nine sons, among them (8.) NATHAN, born January 25, 1738. (See *Sutliffe Pedigree*, p. 122.)

8. NATHAN FOOTE, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Sutliffe) Foote, was born January 25, 1738, and he like his father was a physician. He removed from Waterbury, Conn., in 1774 and became one of the first settlers of Cornwall, Vermont. It is stated that he was driven back by the Indians and Tories and removed to Watertown, Conn., for five years, returning after the Revolution. The Vermont Revolutionary Rolls, however, show service in 1778 and 1782 for Dr. Nathan Foote for "doctoring soldiers" and "attending wounded". He died July 25, 1808.

Dr. Nathan Foote married Marian Silkrigg (Selkrigg), daughter of William and Judith Silkrigg of Waterbury, born January 8, 1739, died September 26, 1814. They were the parents of eleven children.

Issue:

i. Daniel
9. ii. NATHAN
iii. Melicent
iv. Abijah
v. Uri
vi. Jesse
vii. Marian
viii. Jesse Silkrigg
ix. Thomas
x. William
xi. Parthenia Marian, who died in 1868. "The last a walking pedigree."

9. NATHAN FOOTE, JR., son of Dr. Nathan and Marian (Silkrigg) Foote, was born November 16, 1761. He married, 1790, as his first wife, Mrs. Sarah (Evarts) Sutherland of Fair Haven, West Haven Township, Vermont. She was born in Salisbury, Conn, April 1, 1764, the daughter of the Rev. Sylvanus Evarts and Bettie Chittenden, sister of Governor Thomas Chittenden and aunt of Governor Martin Chittenden, both of Vermont. She died at Cornwall, Vt., September 1, 1804, and Nathan Foote married (2) Hester Hunt.

Issue (by first wife):

i. Sallie, born April 13, 1791; died April 6, 1833, at Cayuga, N. Y.

ii. Linus, born October 14, 1794; died in infancy.

10. iii. LUCIUS CHITTENDEN, born November 3, 1796.

iv. Lucina, born July 30, 1801; died May 6, 1846.

v. Melicent, born December 17, 1802; died January 16, 1835; married William Whittlesey.

(By second wife):

vi. Maria L., born January 17, 1806; died May 31, 1885.

vii. Elvira, born August 26, 1809; died December 7, 1881.

viii. Mary E., born May 26, 1812; died May 29, 1867.

10. LUCIUS CHITTENDEN FOOTE, son of Nathan, Jr., and Sarah (Evarts) Foote, was born at Cornwall, Vt., November 3, 1796, and was the only son to survive infancy, being only six years of age at the death of his mother.

He prepared for Middlebury College with the Rev. Jedidiah Bushnell of Cornwall, and passed so brilliantly an examination that the minimum age requirement of 16 years was broken in his case and he entered the Freshman class at 14. He read law in Granville, N. Y., in 1815-1817, and in Cayuga, N. Y., in 1817-1818. He practiced for some years in Cayuga, and was then a Land Agent in Nunda or Portage, N. Y., until his death of pleurisy, July 31, 1828.

Lucius C. Foote married, October 19, 1824, at New London, Conn., Rebecca Saltonstall Allyn, born there on May 20, 1801 and died in Cayuga May 16, 1837, just before her 36th birthday. (See *Allyn Family*.)

Issue:

11. i. NANCY ALLYN, born July 13, 1825.

ii. Sarah Evarts, born in Portage, N. Y., Oct. 25, 1826; married in Montreal, Canada, by the Rev. Henry Wilkes, D. D., May 22, 1856, Adam Frink Prentiss, son of John and Eunice (Frink) Prentiss, born May 23, 1809; died Aug. 25, 1878. She died in New London, Conn., February 21, 1863; he married (2) Gertrude Mercer.

Issue (surname Prentiss):

a. Mary Mumford, born December 26, 1858.

b. John Adam, born April 8, 1860; disappeared in 1888.

c. Jane Rebecca, born November 12, 1861.

iii. Mary Mumford, born Portage, N. Y., May 15, 1828; died January 19, 1919, Lakewood, N. J. Buried in Oxford, Pa.

11. NANCY ALLYN FOOTE, daughter of Lucius C. and Rebecca Saltonstall (Allyn) Foote, was born in Portage, N. Y., July 13, 1825. Through the instructions of her Aunt Lucina, her father's sister, she entered Mt. Holyoke Seminary, graduating at the age of 19. While a teacher there, 1844-1845, she became engaged to the Rev. Edward Webb and they were married in Cayuga, N. Y., September 30, 1845. He was born in Lowestoft, England, son of Thomas and Susan (Grimsby) Webb, December 15, 1819. After serving as a missionary to India until 1864 he and his family returned to the United States and he became pastor of Presbyterian churches at Glasgow, Del., Andover, N. J., and Lincoln University. He died April 6, 1898. Nancy Allyn (Foote) Webb died in Oxford, Pa., January 20, 1902. (See *Webb Pedigree.*)

Issue:

i. Edward Lucius, was born in India, July 9, 1846; died January 26, 1849.

ii. Thomas Allyn, was born in India November 1, 1847; died January 26, 1849.

12. iii. MARY EVARTS, born June 18, 1849.

iv. Ella S., born in Madura Fort, S. India, Oct. 16, 1850; died Nov. 15, 1914, unmarried.

v. Edward Allyn, born on Pulney Hills, S. India, March 5, 1852; died July 6, 1915.

vi. Sarah Janes, born April 10, 1856, in Batticotta, Jaffna, Ceylon; died July 16, 1862.

vii. Rev. Samuel Green, M. D., born July 2, 1860; died July 19, 1920.

viii. Anna Foote, born Dindigul, S. India, Aug. 4, 1862; died February 8, 1930, unmarried.

12. MARY EVARTS WEBB, born June 18, 1849, married Joseph Wilkins Cooch.

See *Cooch Family*

THE POTTER FAMILY

1. HANNAH POTTER, whose second husband was John Beecher, was the mother of the New Haven Potters.

Issue:

2. i. WILLIAM

2. WILLIAM POTTER came in the "Abigail" from London in 1635, aged 27, settled first in Watertown, Mass., later in New Haven. His home lot was on the west side of the Quinnipiac River, near the present Cedar Hill railroad station. Frances, his wife, age 26, and son Joseph, age 20 weeks, came with him. He died in June, 1662.

Issue:

i. Joseph, born 1635; died August 17, 1669; married Phoebe, daughter of William and Hannah Ives.

ii. Mary, born about 1637; married, about 1657, Joseph Mansfield.

3. iii. SARAH, born about 1639; married (1) Robert Foote and (2) Aaron Blatchley.

iv. Hope, baptised October 3, 1641; married February 3, 1661, Daniel Robinson.

v. Rebecca, baptised January, 1643; married, November 23, 1667, Thomas Adams.

vi. Nathaniel, baptised December 22, 1644; married April 1, 1675, Elizabeth Hawes.

3. SARAH POTTER, born about 1639; married Robert Foote.

See the *Foote Family*

THE SUTLIFFE PEDIGREE

The name is said to be derived from Southcliffe, a local name in Lincoln and York counties, England.

The Sutliffes (or Sutcliffes) came over from the Low Countries in the reign of the last Edward, 1547-1553, on account of the persecutions against the primitive reformers, and established woolen manufactories in the neighborhood of Bolton and Heptonstall, Lancashire.

(From: *Sutliffe-Sutcliffe Genealogy*, by Bennett Hurd Sutliffe.)

1. JOHN SUTCLIFFE, of Yorkshire; his son

2. JOHN SUTCLIFFE; his son

3. JOHN SUTCLIFFE, Groom of the Bedchamber to Charles I.; his son

4. NATHANIEL SUTCLIFFE, lived in Dedham, Mass., and afterward at Medfield, where he "sawed lumber at a sawpit" for the meetinghouse. On January 31, 1665, he married Hannah Plympton, daughter of Sergeant John Plympton, born in Dedham, March 1, 1645. Both John Plympton and Nathaniel Sutcliffe later lived in Deerfield, Mass. and both were killed by the Indians, Nathaniel Sutcliffe at the Falls Fight, May 19, 1676, and Sergeant Plympton in 1677.

Among the children of Nathaniel and Hannah (Plympton) Sutcliffe was (5.) JOHN, born 1674.

5. JOHN SUTCLIFFE, born 1674 at Deerfield, Mass., married Hannah, daughter of Benjamin Brockett of New Haven, Conn. For rendering distinguished public service John Sutcliffe was given a farm.

Among the children of John and Hannah (Brockett) Sutcliffe was a daughter, (6.) ELIZABETH, born 1707.

6. ELIZABETH SUTCLIFFE, married Dr. Thomas Foote.

See the *Foote Family*

THE ALLYN FAMILY

1. "Mr. EDWARD ALLYN, Gentleman", Lord High Sheriff of London in 1620. His son

2. ROBERT ALLYN,[1] born about 1608, came to America, 1637, and settled in Salem, Mass., where he lived until 1651. He united with the church, May 16, 1642.

In 1651 he removed to New London, Conn.; was secretary of the General Court of Connecticut, 1657, and in 1659 was one of the first settlers of Norwich, Conn.[2] He removed to Allyn's Point, where a tract of land had been granted him, and died in 1683 at the age of 75.

Robert Allyn and wife Sarah were the parents of five children.

Issue:

3. i. John, born about 1630.
   ii. Sarah

[1]*Genealogy of the Allen and Witter Families,* p. 187 (Asa W. Allyn, 1872).
[2]*The Ancient Town of Norwich,* p. 4 (Mary E. Perkins); and Family Records.

iii. Mary; married Thomas Parke.
iv. Hannah; married Thomas Rose.
v. Deborah

3. JOHN ALLYN, son of Robert and Sarah Allyn, was born in England about 1630. On December 24, 1668, he married Elizabeth Gager, born 1649, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Gore) Gager, among the first settlers of Norwich, Conn.[3]

John Allyn had helped in the settlement of Norwich, but after the death of his father he went to New London, where he died in 1709. (See *Gager Pedigree*, p. 128.)

Issue:

4. i. ROBERT, born September, 1671.
ii. Elizabeth

4. ROBERT ALLYN, "ye sonn of Jno. and Elizabeth (Gager) Allyn, was bourne about ye middle of Sept., 1671. He lived at Allyn's Point, d. Dec. 28, 1729, about 9 o'clock in ye morning." * * * "Robert Allyn was born at Allyn's Point, 6 miles below Norwich, was a man of property and was held in high esteem in the Colony."

On June 29, 1691, he married at New London, Conn., Deborah Avery, born August 1, 1671, at Groton, the daughter of James and Deborah (Stallyon) Avery. (See *Avery Pedigree*, p. 129.)

The will of Robert Allyn, dated December 5, 1729, and recorded in the 6th Book of Wills, July 30, 1730 (Folio 44 & 45, page 452), names wife Deborah and ten children.

Issue:

i. John
5. ii. ROBERT, born January 25, 1697/8
iii. James
iv. Ebenezer
v. Samuel
vi. Christopher
vii. Nathan
viii. Elizabeth
ix. Deborah
x. Lucy

5. ROBERT ALLYN, son of Robert and Deborah (Avery) Allyn, was born at Allyn's Point, January 25, 1697/8. He married, May 13, 1725, at Groton, Abigail Avery, born July 16, 1707, the daughter of Christopher and Abigail (Parke) Avery. He died at Allyn's Point,

[3]*History of New London,* pp. 157/8 (Frances Manwaring Caulkins, 1852).

April 6, 1760. His widow survived him for twenty years, dying at Allyn's Point on October 21, 1780.

Robert Allyn was ensign of the 2d company, Groton Militia, in 1735, and captain in 1739; in 1745 he served as selectman.

Issue:

i. Abigail
6. ii. ROBERT, born October 8, 1728
iii. Elizabeth, born March 27, 1731; married James Avery.
iv. Parke, born June 15, 1733; married Sarah Gallup.
v. Joseph, born February 1, 1736; married Mary Bottom.
vi. Prudence, born April 9, 1738; married Thomas Gallup.
vii. Nathan, born January 5, 1740; married Sarah Freeman.
viii. Jacob, born March 27, 1743; married Edna Lathrop.
ix. Simeon, born May 27, 1745; married Esther Gallup.
x. Timothy, born June 12, 1748; married Prudence Gallup.

6. ROBERT ALLYN, son of Robert and Abigail (Avery) Allyn, was born in Groton, Conn., Sept. 8 (O.S.), 1728. He married, January 23, 1755, Hannah Gallup, born in Groton June 19, 1732, the daughter of Lieutenant Benadam and Eunice (Cobb) Gallup. (See *Gallup Pedigree.*)

Robert Allyn died in Groton November 11, 1811, and Hannah (Gallup) Allyn on October 13, 1820.

Issue:

7. i. ROBERT, born November 4, 1756; died October 10, 1811.
ii. Hannah, born March 11, 1758; died January 15, 1846.
iii. Abigail, born January 10, 1760, died December 26, 1846.
iv. Benadam, born December 16, 1761; died September 6, 1781.
v. Frederick, born April 30, 1763; died February 16, 1794.
vi. Esther, born April 26, 1765; died November 11, 1850.
vii. Luther, born May 11, 1767; died December 31, 1769.
viii. Wealthy, born November 9, 1768; died February 6, 1866.
ix. Joseph, 2d, born October 1, 1770; died January 20, 1789.
x. Tabitha, born April 24, 1772; died April 3, 1837.

7. ROBERT ALLYN, son of Robert and Hannah (Gallup) Allyn, was born in Groton, Conn., November 4, 1756. During the Revolutionary War he served as a private, 1775; sergeant, February, 1777; ensign, November, 1777; and lieutenant, 1780 until the close of the war. He was a charter member of the Society of the Cincinnati, 1783. (From Heitman's Historical Register of the Officers in the Continental Army.) He was in Virginia from April to November, 1781, and

his Masonic apron and parchment certificate in his name, indicating membership of the "Richmond Lodge No. 10", are in the possession of Edward Webb Cooch, Sr. Robert Allyn died at Groton, October 10, 1811.

As his first wife he married, February 6, 1785, at Groton, Nancy Jeffrey, born November 29, 1761, in Groton, and dying there November 14, 1794. Robert Allyn married (2) Rebecca Saltonstall Mumford on August 1, 1795, in New London. She was the daughter and second child of David and Rebecca Winthrop (Saltonstall) Mumford, born August 1, 1761, in New London. She died May 5, 1811, in Groton. (See *Mumford Pedigree.*)

Issue (by first wife):

i. Nancy Lavinia, born Hudson, N. Y., October 20, 1785; married Hon. Thomas W. Williams, Major, in New London, July 14, 1831; died in New London, March 11, 1875.

ii. Robert Edward, born at Groton, Conn., March 9, 1787; married Rosina Hodgkinson in New York City, November 15, 1816; died in Mobile, Ala., September 23, 1819.

iii. Maria was born in Groton July 15, 1789; married Michael Reinhardt in Lincolnton, N. C., October 20, 1829; died Lamar, Miss., October 20, 1869.

iv. Francis, born at Groton, May 1, 1791; married Jane Colden in Coldenham, N. Y., August 28, 1826; died New London, Conn., August, 1862.

v. Eliza, born Groton, April 26, 1793; married Prof. Denison Olmsted of Yale University at New London, June 1, 1818; died New Haven, Conn., June 8, 1829.

vi. Hannah Harriet, born Groton, November 1, 1794; died New London, September 2, 1795.

(By second wife):

vii. Frederick, born New London, October 1, 1796; drowned February 25, 1805.

viii. Abby Phillips, born New London, October, 1797; married Louis Marcy Janes at Cayuga, N. Y., July 18, 1821; died in Akron, Ohio, October 23, 1847.

ix. Cornelia, born in New London, November 12, 1798; died Cayuga, N. Y., August 21, 1821.

8. x. REBECCA SALTONSTALL, born New London, May 20, 1801; married Lucius C. Foote, October 19, 1824; died Cayuga, N. Y., May 16, 1837.

xi. Harriet Hannah, born New London, October 24, 1802; married John Schenck at Lincolnton, N. C., November 24, 1831; died in Alabama about 1845.

xii. Jane Winthrop, born in New London, December 26, 1803; married Dwight Plympton Janes, Montreal, Canada, March 6, 1828; died at Bethlehem, N. H., August 29, 1884.

8. REBECCA SALTONSTALL ALLYN, born May 20, 1801; married Lucius Chittenden Foote.

See *Foote Family*

SOME DETAILS OF ALLYN FAMILY HISTORY

given by

Mary Mumford Foote

The old graveyard at Allyn's Point has been encroached upon by the railroad but nearly every stone in it bears the name of Allyn, though a few others commemorate British officers who lost their lives in that vicinity during the Revolutionary War.

The tall Groton Monument opposite New London, Conn., bears the names of those who were killed when Fort Griswold, at that place, was attacked, September 6, 1781, by the British, under Benedict Arnold. Among these were several who were of the Allyn family, and one who was engaged to be married to a daughter of Robert and Hannah (Gallup) Allyn. It was said that the floor of the parlor in the latters' home was covered with dead bodies of those who lost their lives in this attack on the Fort, most of whom were connected with the Allyn family.

Capt. Francis Allyn was the uncle and guardian of his three orphaned nieces—Nancy Allyn, Sarah Evarts, and Mary Mumford, children of his sister, Rebecca Saltonstall (Allyn) Foote, and her husband, Lucius Chittenden Foote.

Capt. Francis Allyn was the last male member of our branch of the Allyn family. He was born at Groton, Conn., May 1, 1791, and married, August 28, 1826, Jane Colden, daughter of Alexander Colden, of Coldenham on the Hudson. He was captain and part owner of the "Cadmus", a passenger ship crossing the Atlantic before the advent of steamers.

When and where he became intimately acquainted with Gen. La Fayette I have never learned. But when the latter was invited by the United States Government to visit this country in 1824, a Gov-

ernment vessel was assigned to bring him and his attendants to America. Knowing this, Captain Allyn, when in France about that time, purposely avoided seeking out General La Fayette lest he should seem to interfere with the plan of the Government. However, the General, learning of his presence in Paris, sent for him and asked for transportation for himself and party in the "Cadmus". This could not be refused, and other persons, who had engaged passage, were asked to give up their places, merchandise already on board was removed, and the vessel fitted up for the distinguished company who were to occupy it. Among other things a very handsome bureau was placed in the General's cabin, at Capt. Allyn's expense, and this piece of furniture is now in the possession of Mrs. E. B. Peirce, Fort Smith, Arkansas.

A few years later, when Captain Allyn married, he took his wife over to France, and she remained for three months in the La Fayette family, while her husband made another voyage to and from America.

Among the gifts received from that family is a ring, presented by the daughters to "Aunt Allyn". It has three settings of hair with the letters "G", "M" and "L" engraved on the inner side of the ring, to indicate "Gilbert" (the Marquis) and his two daughters on either side of the central setting of hair.

General La Fayette kept up a correspondence with Uncle Frank Allyn and wife, writing to the latter in French and to the former in excellent English. His son, George Washington La Fayette, and other members of his staff who accompanied La Fayette, also wrote to Uncle Allyn, keeping him informed of the movements of the party.

Captain Allyn was presented with a very valuable "service of plate" at one time, by a party of his passengers, who thus testified their gratitude for being brought across the ocean in safety. The Allyn table- and tea-spoons were given to Francis Allyn Cooch, because he has the family name.

THE GAGER PEDIGREE

1. WILLIAM GAGER, M.D., was "that right goodly man and skillful chyrurgeon" who came to America with Governor John Winthrop in 1630. (See *Winthrop's Journal.*) "Dr. Gager immediately on his arrival was elected one of the Deacons of the Charlestown Church,

then in its infancy, and was entered eighth in a list of members. The entry reads, "William Gager, Surgeon and first Deacon." John Eliot, John Winthrop, Sr., Thomas Dudley, John Winthrop, Jr., Increase Nowell, Thomas James (minister) are in the same list. Unfortunately he died soon after his arrival of illness contracted by ill diet at sea."[1]

His son (2.) JOHN, date of birth unknown,

2. JOHN GAGER, son of Dr. William Gager, was a founder of Pequot, Conn., under Governor John Winthrop of Connecticut and served under Lion Gardiner at Saybrook Fort, in the Pequot War.[2] He died December 10, 1703.

He married Elizabeth Gore, daughter of John and Rhoda (Gardner) Gore. She was a skillful embroiderer and it is said that on the back of a framed piece of her work was inscribed, "For Mrs. Martha Hubbard in New London, 1700. This piece was wrought by Elizabeth Gore, who after she came to America married one Gager. She came to America in ye time of ye persecution."

John Gore and Rhoda Gardner, his wife, came from Waltham Abbey, Sussex, in 1635 or earlier. He settled in Roxbury as a freeman; was entered April 18, 1637; mentioned in 1643 as a landowner, having 188 acres. He was a member of the Artillery Company in 1638. For many years he was Town Clerk and the records of Roxbury, now in the City Hall, Boston, are in the handwriting of himself and his son John, who succeeded him. He died in Roxbury, June 2, 1657.

Among the children of John and Elizabeth (Gore) Gager was a daughter (3.) ELIZABETH, born 1649.

3. ELIZABETH GAGER, born 1649, married John Allyn, son of Robert Allyn, immigrant.

(See *Allyn Family*)

THE AVERY FAMILY[3]

1. CHRISTOPHER AVERY, whose wife was Johann, was a kersey-weaver of Devon, England. The inventory of his estate is dated July 26, 1613.

Among his children was (2.) CHRISTOPHER, born about 1590.

[1]Family Records, by Elizabeth (Newton) Woolsey Howland.
[2]Lion Gardiner's Journal, *Mass. Hist. Society Collection* (Vol. V., p. 113).
[3]*The Averys of Groton* (Homer De Lois Sweet, 1894); *New Avery Genealogy* (Mr. and Mrs. Elroy Avery of Cleveland, Ohio), (pp. 43, 44, 78, 80); *The Ancient Town of Norwich* (Perkins), (Pt. II, "Avery"); *Journal of American History* (Vol. II, No. II, p. 298).

2. CHRISTOPHER AVERY, son of Christopher and Johann Avery, was born in England about 1590. He also was a weaver. His marriage license at the Cathedral in Exeter reads: "1616 Aug. 26. Christopher Averye of Iplepen, Devonshire, and Margery Stephens of Abbots Kerswell." His wife was a daughter of Edward Stephens of Kingsewar, Co. Devon, England, a mariner, who died in 1626, and his wife Margaret, who died in 1643.

Christopher Avery was an immigrant to America with his only son James, probably with John Winthrop in 1630. Margery Avery did not come to America. He settled in Gloucester, Cape Ann, Mass.; was a selectman, 1646, 1652, 1654. He went to Boston about 1655 but on March 22, 1659, he sold his land there and followed his son James, to New London, where he had a house and lot, August 8, 1665. He died March 12, 1670.

3. Captain JAMES AVERY,[1] son of Christopher and Margery (Stephens) Avery, was born about 1620 in England. He came to America with his father and lived in Gloucester, Mass., for several years, removing to Pequot (New London) in 1650. He built the house at Groton, Conn., known as "The Hive of the Averys", which was burned down July 20, 1894. A monument on the site, with a bust of James Avery, was dedicated July 20, 1900.

He served as ensign, 1662, and lieutenant, 1665, of the New London Train Band; deputy from New London to the Connecticut General Court almost continuously from 1659 to 1677; judge (New London) 1663, 1664-1670, 1674-1677; second military officer of New London County, 1672; captain New London County troop and fifth in Command, Army, King Philip's War, 1675; member of New London County court martial, 1677; also as Indian overseer, 1666, committee on Indians, 1676. He was granted 100 acres, May, 1668, and another 100, May, 1675.

It is said of him, "James Avery was a very remarkable man. Living as he did in stirring times, he was a leader among strong men, enjoying their confidence and respect because he deserved them. Eminent in all the relations of life, his descendants look upon him with pride and affection as one '*sans peur et sans reproche.*' "

James Avery married, November 10, 1643, Joanna Greenslade, born about 1622, who had been admitted to the First Church in Boston, April 18, 1644. The records show, "Joane Greenslade Avery, letter of dismissal from church at Boston to Gloucester in 1644," also "Dismissed to the Church of Christ at Pequot, 31st of 6th mo.,

[1]*Officials of Connecticut and New Haven Colonies* (Donald Lines Jacobus, 1935), (p.2).

1651." James Avery died April 18, 1700; Joanna was living September 9, 1715, but the date of her death has not been found.[1]

James and Joanna (Greenslade) Avery had nine children, among them (4.) JAMES, born December 16, 1646.

4. Lieutenant JAMES AVERY, son of Captain James Avery and his wife, Joanna Greenslade, was born December 16, 1646, at Gloucester, Mass.

He was several times selectman of Groton, also a justice of the peace; deputy from New London to the General Court seven times (1690-1702), and from Groton nine times (1707-1712); sergeant of the Train Band in New London, 1683; commissioned lieutenant in May, 1690, and later became captain; counselor and adviser of the Pequot tribe and in 1720 their guardian. He took part in several expeditions against the Indians of Massachusetts and Connecticut.

He married Deborah Stallyon, baptised in the First Church, New London, February 12, 1650, the daughter of Edward and Margaret Stallyon. He died August 22, 1728, and his will, dated March 15, 1717, mentioning him as James Avery of Groton, lists his wife Deborah and twelve children.[2] Deborah (Stallyon) Avery died March 27,

[2]See note above.

1729.

Issue:

i. James, Jr.
ii. Ebenezer
iii. Jonathan
iv. Joseph
v. Benjamin
vi. Edward
5. vii. CHRISTOPHER, born January 23, 1679/80; married Abigail Parke
viii. DEBORAH, born August 1, 1671; married Robert Allyn
ix. Margaret (Morgan)
x. Hannah (Morgan)
xi. Sarah (Latham)
xii. Mary (Morgan)

5. Captain CHRISTOPHER AVERY, son of James and Deborah (Stallyon) Avery, was born January 23, 1679/80; baptised February 28, 1679/80.

He was Clerk of the Church, Town Clerk of Groton, deputy from Groton to the General Court of Connecticut, and a justice for New London County.

[1]This will (recorded, 6th Book of Wills, Folio 10 & 11, December 26, 1728, p. 373) mentions also his father, Captain James Avery, the date of whose death is given above as April 18, 1700. The will was probated October 8, 1728.

His wife was Abigail Parke, eldest daughter of Captain John and Mary (Witter) Parke. She was baptised November 7, 1686, and was married to Christopher Avery at her parents' home in Preston, Conn., December 19, 1704. She died at Groton, February 12, 1713, while he lived until 1753, dying on January 20 of that year.

Among their children was (6) ABIGAIL, born July 16, 1707.

6. ABIGAIL AVERY, born July 16, 1707, married her first cousin, ROBERT ALLYN, son of Robert Allyn and Deborah Avery, sister of Captain Christopher Avery.

See *Allyn Family*

THE GALLUP PEDIGREE

The name is said to be derived from the German words, "Gott and Lobe", "God and Praise." The family originated from Lorraine, a debatable territory where there is an ancient family of the name of Kolopp. (*Burke's Landed Gentry.*)

"John Gallop came out of the North A. 5. Ed. IV 1465." (Fifth year of the reign of Edward IV.) (Records of the Harleian Society, British Museum (1166 Folio 72), *Visitation of Dorset 1623.*)

1. JOHN GOLLOP, married Alice Temple, daughter and heir of William Temple, Co. Dorset.

Their son (2.) JOHN GALLUP (GOLLOP)

2. JOHN GALLUP of North Borwood and Temple in Co. Dorset, married Joan Collins of Snails Croft, Co. Dorset. He died in 1533, the 25th year of the reign of Henry VIII.

Their son (3) THOMAS GALLUP (GOLLOP)

3. THOMAS GALLUP (GOLLOP) of North Borwood and Strode, son and heir, married Agneta, or Agnes, Watkins, daughter of Humphrey Watkins of Holwell, Co. Dorset. He died April 8, 1610, in the reign of James I.

The third son of Thomas and Agneta (Watkins) Gollop was (4.) JOHN.

4. JOHN GALLUP (GOLLOP), married ——— Crabb or Crabbe.

Their son (5.) JOHN GOLLOP

5. Captain JOHN GALLUP (GOLLOP), born in England in 1590, came to American from Mostern, a parish in Dorset, March 20, 1630, in the ship "Mary and John". He arrived at Nantasket May 30. He owned Gallup's Island where he had a snug farm with a meadow on

Long Island, a sheep pasture on Nix Mate, and a house in Boston. He was admitted to the First Church, Boston, January 6, 1634. He was one of the earliest grantees of land at the northerly part of the town, a locality known by the name of "Gallop's Point." He was in a fight with the Pequot Indians off Block Island in 1636, called the first naval engagement in New England waters.

After the settlement of Rhode Island and Connecticut, his vessel furnished the only means of communication between the two Colonies. At one time there was considerable anxiety in the Rhode Island Colony, for John Gollop was delayed in his trip. Soon after Roger Williams writes Govenor Winthrop, beginning in this manner: "God be praised. John Gollop has arrived."

John Gollop married Christabel ———, and she and their son John came to America in 1633. She was admitted to the First Church, Boston, June 22, 1634. He died in Boston, January 11, 1650, she in Boston on September 27, 1655.[1]

Their son (6.) JOHN GALLUP, born 1616.

6. Captain JOHN GALLUP, son of Captain John and Christobel Gollop, was born in England in 1616, and came to America in 1633. He was an Indian fighter and it is supposed he was with his father and assisted in the capture of John Oldham's vessel off Block Island. In the Pequot War with his father, he bore himself so bravely that the General Court of Connecticut, in 1671, gave him 100 acres of land. He came to New London in 1650/51 but removed with his family to Stonington, Conn., in 1654. He was also an Indian interpreter. He fell in the Narragansett "Great Swamp Fight", December 19, 1675, while serving as captain of the 1st company of the Connecticut forces under Major Robert Treat, and was one of the six captains who fell.

John Gallup married, 1743, in Boston, Hannah Lake, daughter of John and Margaret Reade Lake, who came to this country with her mother in the ship "Abigail", arriving October 6, 1635, after a passage of ten weeks. Her father died in England.

In a deed of 1681 to Mrs. Hannah Gallup, Fitz John Winthrop and Wait Winthrop say of her: "The said Hannah being a person related to and beloved of both our honored father and ourselves."[2]

Their son (7.) BENADAM GALLUP, born in 1655.

7. BENADAM GALLUP, son of John and Hannah (Lake) Gallup, was born in 1655 in Stonington, Conn. He and other volunteers went to Vineyard Harbor, 1689, where they captured a private sloop.

[1]*The Genealogical History of the Gallup Family* (John D. Gallup, 1893).
[2]*History of New London* (Frances M. Caulkins, 1892).

He married Esther Prentice (Prentis(s) or Prenties), born July 20, 1660, the daughter of John and Esther Prentice of New London. He died August 2, 1727; the inventory of his estate amounted to £583,13s,7d. She survived him, dying on May 18, 1751.

Their son (8.) BENADAM GALLUP, born 1693

8. Lieutenant BENADAM GALLUP, son of Benadam and Esther (Prentice) Gallup, was born in Groton, in 1693. He married, January 11, 1716, Eunice Cobb, born in Barnstable, Mass., September 18, 1693, the daughter of Henry and Lois (Hallet) Cobb.

The Groton Town Records give the following: "Benadam Gallup, his mark for his creeturs is two half-pennys on ye under side ye right ear, and one half-penny on ye under side ye left, and a slip on ye top of ye left ear." June 24, 1718.

Benadam Gallup died September 30, 1755, and his widow on February 1, 1759.

Among their children, (9.) HANNAH, born June 19, 1732

9. HANNAH GALLUP, born June 19, 1732, married Robert Allyn. See *Allyn Family*

THE LAKE PEDIGREE

Louis IV of France, surnamed d'Outremer because he visited England in infancy, was the son of Charles the Simple. He was born 920 A.D., and crowned king in 936. Among the events of his reign was a war between him and Hugh, the father of Hugh Capet. He died in 954 and was succeeded by his son Lothaire. (See Sismondi, "*Histoire de Français.*")

(From *Americans of Royal Descent,* by Charles H. Browning, (pp. 150, 151).

1. Louis IV, King of France, married Princess Gerberger, the daughter of Henry, the Emperor of the Germans. They had
2. Charles, Duke of Lorraine; married (2) Lady Agnes, daughter of Henry, Count of Vermandois and Troyes, and his wife, Princess Edgina, granddaughter of Alfred the Great, King of England. They had
3. Lady Gerberga, who married Robert, Count of Lorraine. They had
4. Lambert III, Count of Lorraine, who married Lady Ode de Lorraine, daughter of Count Gothelon of Lorraine, son of the above Charles, Duke of Lorraine. They had

5. Godfrey, Duke of Lorraine, Brabant and Lother, married Ida, daughter of Albert, 3d Count de Namar. They had
6. Lady Adelicia, the Fair Maid of Brabant, Countess of Louvaine, widow of Henry I, King of England, married (2) William D'Albini, Earl of Arundel and Sussex, son of Lord of Buckingham and his wife, Lady Ermengard, died 1176. They had
7. William D'Albini, 2d Earl of Arundel and Sussex, died 1232, married Lady Maud, daughter of James de Sancto Sidonio (St. Hilary) and widow of Roger, Earl of Clare. They had
8. Lady Mabel D'Albini, married Robert, Baron Tattishill. They had
9. Robert De Tattishill, Lord of Buckingham, married Lady Joan, daughter of Ralph Fitz Randulph. They had
10. Lady Joan Tattishill, married Hugh de Cayley (or Caley or Cailley) of Owby, Norfolk. They had
11. William de Cayley, of Normantown, Yorkshire, who had
12. Jeannette De Cayley, married John Lake of Normantown, Yorkshire. They had
13. John Lake, of Normantown, who had
14. John Lake, of Normantown, who had
15. John Lake, of Normantown, who had
16. Launcelot Lake, of Normantown, married Margaret, daughter of Henry Twisleton, of Crydecynge Park. They had
17. John Lake, of Normantown, married Catherine, daughter of John Lake, of Wakefield, Yorkshire. They had
18. Launcelot Lake, of Normantown, married Emma, daughter of Robert Northend, of Halifax, Yorkshire. They had
19. John Lake, of Erby, Lincolnshire, married ——— Osgarby. They had
20. Richard Lake, of Erby, married (2) Anne Morelly of Claxby, Lincolnshire. They had
21. John Lake, of Erby; never came to America but died in England; he married Margaret, daughter of Col. Edmund Reade, of Wickford, in Essex. She came to America with her two daughters, Hannah and Martha, and was accompanied by her sister, Elizabeth (Reade) Winthrop, the new wife of Gov. John Winthrop, Jr. Margaret (Reade) Lake died in Ipswich, Mass., 1672. They had
22. Hannah Lake, of Erby, married Captain John Gallup, Jr., of Stonington, Conn.

See *Gallup Pedigree*

THE READE PEDIGREE

1. Sir Edmund Reade of Wickford, m. ——— ——— Essex County, England; had two distinguished daughters:

2. Margaret Reade m. John Lake	Elizabeth Reade m. Gov. John Winthrop, 2d
3. Hannah Lake m. Capt. John Gallup	Maj. Gen. Waitstill Winthrop m. Mary Browne
4. Benadam Gallup, Sr. m. Esther Prentis	Hon. Jno. Winthrop, F.R.S. m. Anne Dudley
5. Lieut. Benadam Gallup, Jr. m. Eunice Cobb	Rebecca Winthrop m. Col. Gurdon Saltonstall
6. Hannah Gallup m. Robert Allyn	Rebecca Winthrop Saltonstall m. David Mumford
7. Robert Allyn, 5th from Margaret Reade	m. Rebecca Saltonstall Mumford, 5th from Elizabeth Reade
8. Rebecca Saltonstall Allyn	m. Lucius Chittenden Foote, Esq.

See *The Foote Family*

THE PRENTISS PEDIGREE

From: *The Prentiss or Prentice Family*, 1852; the Roxbury, Mass., and New London, Conn., Branch (collected by C. J. F. Binney.)

1. VALENTINE PRENTISE and wife Alice came to America in 1631 and joined the First Church of Roxbury. They had two children, one of whom was buried at sea. Their son (2.) JOHN

2. JOHN PRENTICE, son of Valentine and Alice Prentise, came to America with his parents in 1631. He married (1) Esther ———; they lived in New London, Conn. Among their eleven children was (3) ESTHER, fourth child, born July 20, 1660.

3. ESTHER PRENTICE, born July 20, 1660, married Benadam Gallup.

See *Gallup Pedigree*

THE COBB PEDIGREE

Among the early settlers of Plymouth was Henry Cobb. Just when he came is not recorded. It appears that he came about the time his pastor, Rev. John Lothrop, and his flock were thrown into prison in London and that he "had been in Covenaunt before," with them. Upon being released two years later, Mr. Lothrop and others came to America. * * *

(From: *A History of the Cobb Family* Philip L. Cobb, 1907.)

1. HENRY COBB married (1) Patience Hurst, who was buried at Barnstable May 4, 1648; (2) Sarah, daughter of Samuel and Sarah Hinckley. Mr. Lathrop records, "Henry Cobb and Sarah Hinckley, marryed by Mr. Prince, Dec. 12, 1649. Sarah joined the congregation in my house Jan. 20, 1649." Their son (2.) HENRY, born Sept. 3, 1665

2. HENRY COBB, born Sept. 3, 1665, "m. at Barnstable, 10 Apr. 1690, per Justice Thatcher," Lois Hallet, the daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Gorham Hallet. She was received in the Stonington, Conn., Church, Nov. 11, 1705, from the Church at Barnstable. Their daughter (3) EUNICE, born Sept. 18, 1693

3. EUNICE COBB, born Sept. 18, 1693, married Benadam Gallup.

See *Gallup Pedigree*

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENT
of
THOMAS COOCH and EDWARD WEBB COOCH, JR.
from
JOHN HOWLAND and JOHN TILLEY

JOHN HOWLAND, son of Henry Howland of Huntingdonshire, England, (who did not come to America), born 1592; *Signer of the Mayflower Compact;* died 1672; married Elizabeth Tilley, born 1607, the daughter of JOHN TILLEY, also a Signer. She died in 1687.

DESIRE HOWLAND, their daughter, born 1623, died 1683; married Captain John Gorham, born 1620, the son of Ralph Gorham; died in 1676.

ELIZABETH GORHAM, their daughter, born 1648, died 1676; married, 1666, Joseph Hallett, only Hallett in Barnstable, Mass. at that time.

LOIS HALLETT, their daughter, married Henry Cobb, April 10, 1690; he was born at Barnstable, Sept. 3, 1663; died at Stonington, Conn., Sept. 4, 1725.

EUNICE COBB, their daughter, born in Barnstable, Mass., Sept. 18, 1693, died Feb. 1, 1759; married Jan. 11, 1716, Lieut. Benadam Gallup, born in Groton, Conn., 1693; died Sept. 30, 1755.

HANNAH GALLUP, their daughter, born in Groton, June 19, 1732; married Jan. 23, 1755, Robert Allyn, born in Groton, Sept. 8, O.S., 1728, died in Groton Nov. 11, 1811. She died Oct. 13, 1820.

ROBERT ALLYN, their son, born in Groton, Nov. 4, 1756, died in Groton Oct. 10, 1811; married (2) Rebecca Saltonstall Mumford, born Aug. 1, 1761, in New London, Conn., the daughter of David and Rebecca Winthrop (Saltonstall) Mumford. She died May 5, 1811. They were married in New London Aug. 1, 1795.

REBECCA SALTONSTALL ALLYN, their daughter, born in New London, May 20, 1801, died May 16, 1837; married Oct. 19, 1824, Lucius Chittenden Foote, son of Nathan and Sarah (Evarts) Foote, born in Cornwall, Vt., Nov. 3, 1796; died in Portage, N. Y., July 31, 1828.

NANCY ALLYN FOOTE, their daughter, born Portage, N. Y., July 13, 1825, died in Oxford, Pa., Jan. 20, 1902; married in Cayuga, N. Y., Sept. 30, 1845, the Rev. Edward Webb, son of Thomas and Susan (Grimsby) Webb, born in Lowestoft, England, Dec. 15, 1819, died in Oxford, Pa., Apr. 6, 1898.

MARY EVARTS WEBB, their daughter, born in Passumlie, near Madura, Southern India, June 18, 1849, died July 10,1933, at the home of her daughter, Caroline (Cooch) Schoolfield, Pokomoke City, Md.; married at Pencader Church, Glasgow, Del., Apr. 12, 1871, Joseph Wilkins Cooch, son of Levi Griffith Cooch and Sarah Conant (Wilkins) Cooch, born at Cooch's Bridge, Del., June 23, 1840, died in Newark, Del., March 26, 1917.

EDWARD WEBB COOCH, their son, born at Cooch's Bridge, Jan. 17, 1876; married in Mt. Vernon Place Methodist Episcopal Church, Baltimore, Md., June 9, 1906, Eleanor Bedford Wilkins, daughter of Dr. Joseph and Mary Caroline (Rawlings) Wilkins, born in Baltimore, Aug. 28, 1883.

Their sons

THOMAS COOCH, born in Newark, Del., Oct. 11, 1916

EDWARD WEBB COOCH, Jr., born in Wilmington, Del., March 22, 1920

Both Life Members of the Society of Mayflower Descendants in the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania and Members of Society of Mayflower Descendants in the State of Delaware.

REFERENCES:

Frederick, *History of Barnstable Families,* pub. 1869, p. 199.
Swift, *Cape Cod Families,* 1888, p. 481.
Jones, Mrs. Arthur Kemp, *Hallett Family,* Manuscript 1951, p. 8.
Cobb, *History,* 1912.

THE SALTONSTALL FAMILY

The name Saltonstall is derived from a small town of that name in the Parish of Halifax, Yorkshire, England, where grants of land were made to members of the family at a very early period.

(Pedigree of Saltonstall [collated and arranged by Geo. D. Phippen, 185-] geneal. table, prepared for Mr. Drake's folio edition of *History of Boston.*)

1. THOMAS DE SALTONSTALL, of West Riding of Yorkshire. His son

2. RICHARD SALTONSTALL, living at Halifax in 1343 and 1376. His son

3. RICHARD SALTONSTALL, living in 1475. His son

4. GILBERT SALTONSTALL; will proved April 28, 1518. His son

5. RICHARD SALTONSTALL, His son

6. RICHARD SALTONSTALL, living in 1538. His son

7. GILBERT SALTONSTALL of Halifax, married Isabel ..... He had a seat at Rookes Hall, in Hipperholme, which he purchased in the 8th year of Elizabeth, 1565. He died in 1598 and is buried at Halifax, the date Dec. 29. He gave to the poor of Halifax and Hipperholme a stipend at Christmas for ten years, and was liberal in many other ways. He subscribed £25 towards repelling the Spanish invasion in 1588. His son (8.) SAMUEL

8. SAMUEL SALTONSTALL, Esq., of Rooks and Huntwick, England. He held many estates. In 1597 he made fine of heriot for the ancient lands of Saltonstall. He died Jan. 8, 1612/13, and was buried in Holy Trinity Church, Hull. Watson: in the *History of Halifax* styles him "Sir Samuel".

Samuel Saltonstall married Anne Ramsden, daughter of John Ramsden, Esq., of Longley Hall. Their son (9.) RICHARD, baptised April 4, 1586

9. Sir RICHARD SALTONSTALL of Huntwick, Knt., was baptised at Halifax, England, April 4, 1586. He was Lord of the Manor of Ledsham; served as justice of the peace and treasurer for lame soldiers, 1625.

He married (1) Grace Kaye, daughter of Robert and Anne (Flower) Kaye of Woodsome. After the death of his wife he sold his lands and moved with his children to New England, coming in 1630 with John Winthrop; Associate Massachusetts Bay, and 1st Assistant. He commenced the settlement of Watertown in 1630; was an Original Patentee of Connecticut. He died in 1658, aged 72, and gave a legacy to Harvard College. Their son (10.) RICHARD, born 1610 (ca.)

10. Sergeant Maj. RICHARD SALTONSTALL, son of Richard and Grace (Kaye) Saltonstall, was born at Woodsome, Yorkshire, England, about 1610, and came to New England with his father in 1630. He returned to England in 1631 and married there Muriel Gurdon, daughter of Brampton Gurdon, Esq., of Assington Hall, Co. Suffolk, and Letton, Co. Norfolk, (son of John Gurdon of Assington Hall, High Sheriff for Suffolk, and his wife Amy, daughter and heir of William Brampton of Letton, Co. Norfolk), and his wife, Muriel Sedley.

Richard Saltonstall returned to New England in 1635 in the ship "Susan & Ellin", and settled at Ipswich, Mass. He was active in the affairs of New England and served as Deputy to the General Court, 1635/7. He visited England several times, the last in 1683, and died at Hulme, Lancaster, April 29, 1694. Their son, (11.) NATHANIEL, born about 1639

11. NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL, son of Richard and Muriel (Gurdon) Saltonstall, was born at Ipswich about 1639 and graduated at Harvard College in 1659. His father settled upon him 800 acres of land at Ipswich, and other lands. He was Colonel of the Essex Regiment, 1679/86; Town Clerk of Haverhill (where he resided permanently) for 32 years; Assistant 1679/86; Member of the Council; Judge of Oyer and Terminer Court, 1792. He refused to serve in witchcraft trials; died 1707.

Nathaniel Saltonstall married, December 28, 1663, Elizabeth Ward, born April 9, 1647, daughter of the Rev. John and Alice (Edmunds) Ward of Haverhill, Mass. Her father gave his daughter on her marriage 500 acres of land, mansion, etc., in Haverhill. Their son (12.) GURDON, born March 27, 1666

12. GURDON SALTONSTALL, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Ward) Saltonstall, was born in Haverhill, March 27, 1666; graduated from Harvard College in 1684 and settled as minister of the Congregational Church at New London, November 19, 1691. He served as Governor of Connecticut from 1708 to 1724. He held the Manor of Killingly near Pontefract in Yorkshire, England, and besides his New London house he built a fine mansion at Lake Saltonstall in Branford, near New Haven.

Gurdon Saltonstall was twice married, but the name of his first wife is not known, though she is said to have come from Wethersfield. He married (2) Elizabeth, daughter and sole heir of William Rosewell of Branford and Catherine, his wife, the daughter of Hon. Richard Russell of Charlestown. She died Sept. 12, 1710. He died Sept. 20, 1724, and according to his will, made March 30, 1722, and recorded Oct. 13, 1724 (Fifth Book, p. 551) he left children by both wives.

Issue (by first wife):

i. Elizabeth
ii. Mary
iii. Sarah

(By second wife):

iv. Rosewell
v. Nathaniel; married Lucretia Arnold
vi. Katherine; married ..... Brattle
13. vii. GURDON, born Dec. 22, 1708
viii. Richard; died in infancy

13. GURDON SALTONSTALL, son of Gurdon and Elizabeth (Rosewell) Saltonstall, was born Dec. 22, 1708, and graduated from Yale College in 1725. He served as colonel in the war of England with Spain, and as a brigadier-general in the Revolution, also as Collector of the Port of New London. When Benedict Arnold burned New London, Sept. 6, 1781, the homes of General Saltonstall and his father, the Governor, were destroyed. These contained numerous valuable letters and papers, the loss of which is deeply to be regretted.[1]

Gurdon Saltonstall married Rebecca Winthrop, born Jan. 11, 1713, daughter of the Hon. John and Anne (Dudley) Winthrop, who died Oct. 30, 1776. He died Sept. 19, 1785, at the home of his son-in-law, David Mumford.

[2]Issue:

[1]*History of New London* (Frances M. Caulkins, 1852), (p. 384).
[2]From copy of letter addressed, "Dear Sister," and signed by Winthrop Saltonstall, New London, Aug. 6, 1791.

i. Gurdon, born Dec. 15, 1733, died July 18, 1762

14. ii. REBECCA WINTHROP, born Dec. 31, 1734; died Oct. 21, 1812.

iii. Katherine, born Feb. 17, 1736

iv. Winthrop, born June 10, 1737

v. Dudley, born September 8, 1738

vi. Ann, born Feb. 29, 1739

vii. Rosewell, born Aug. 29, 1741

viii. Elizabeth, born Jan. 10, 1742

ix. Mary, born March 28, 1744

x. Richard, born Jan. 1, 1746

xi. Martha, born Oct. 8, 1748

xii. Henrietta, born March 19, 1749

xiii. Gilbert, born Feb. 27, 1751

xiv. Sarah, born June 17, 1754 N. S.

14. REBECCA WINTHROP SALTONSTALL, born Dec. 31, 1734, married Capt. David Mumford.

See *Mumford Family*

* * *

THE KAYE PEDIGREE OF WOODSOME

Description of Kaye Coat of Arms: "Arms Arg., two benedlets va. Crest. A Goldfinch ppr."

(Taken from *Ancestry and Descendants of Sir Richard Saltonstall*, by Leverett Saltonstall. Printed at The Riverside Press for private distribution, 1897. He took it from *The Visitation of Yorkshire in 1612*. See pages 84, 85. Verified by *County Families of Yorkshire*, compiled by Joseph Foster, Vol. I.)

1. William Kaye, of Woodsome, living 28 Edward I, married ..... They had
2. John Kaye, of Woodsome, married ..... They had
3. Lawrence Kaye, "of Woodsome, County York" in 1375, married Cecily, daughter of William Bradshaw. They had
4. John Kaye, of Woodsome, living 6 Henry VI, married Jane, daughter of William Scargill. They had

5. John Kaye, of Woodsome, living 38 Henry VI, married Jane daughter of John Lacy, of Cromwell Botham, in Yorkshire. They had
6. William Kaye, of Woodsome, married ..... They had
7. George Kaye, Esq., of Woodsome, son and heir, married Margaret, daughter of James Radcliffe of Langley, Parish of Middleton, County Lancaster, "a family of ancient lineage". She was the widow of William Urmeston. They had
8. Arthur Kaye, of Woodsome, living at the time of Henry VIII. He married Beatrice, daughter of Richard Wentworth, of Bratton, County York, England, by marriage covenant dated May 25, 1517. They had
9. John Kaye, of Woodsome, J. P., living 1585, married Dorothy, daughter of Robert Mauleverer of Wothersome or Woder, County York, and his wife, Alice, daughter of Sir Ninian Markenfield and his wife, Dorothy Gascoigne. They had
10. Robert Kaye of Woodsome, living in 1612. J. P. and treasurer for lame soliders, 36 to 40 Queen Elizabeth; married Ann, daughter of John Flower, of Whitewell, County Rutland. They had
11. Grace Kaye, married Sir Richard Saltonstall of Huntwick, County York, Knight, born 1586.

See *The Saltonstall Pedigree*

DESCENT FROM EGBERT I KING OF ENGLAND, AND EMPEROR CHARLEMAGNE

From *Americans of Royal Descent* by Charles H. Browning. Page 790.

Egbert I King of England =Redburga
Ethelwolf of England =Osburgis, 1st wife
Alfred the Great King of England =Elswitha
Edward King of England =Edgiva
Edmund I =Elgiva

Emperor Charlemagne =Hildegarde
Louis I King of France =Judith the Fair
Charles II King of France =Rechildis, 2d wife
Judith, wid. King Ethelwolf =Baldwin I of Flanders, King of Jerusalem
Alfritha =Baldwin II of Flanders, King of Jerusalem
Arnulph I of Flanders =Alice de Vermandois

Edgar =Elfrida

Ethelred II =Elgiva

Edmund II =Elgitha

Prince Edward =Agatha of Germany

Malcolm III King of Scotland =Margaret

Matilda =Henry I King of England

Maud or Matilda, Empress of Germany =2d, Geoffrey Plantagenet, Count of Anjou

Henry II King of England =Eleanor of Aquitaine

John King of England =Isabel d'Angouleme

Henry III King of England =Eleanor of Provence

Edward I King of England =Eleanor of Castile, 1st wife

Edward II King of England =Isabella of France

Edward III King of England =Philippa of Hainault

Lionel, Duke of Clarence =Elizabeth de Burgh

Philippa Plantaganet =Edmund Mortimer, Earl of Marche

Elizabeth Mortimer =Sir Henry Percy Hotspur

Henry, Earl of Northumberland =Eleanor Nevil

Henry, Earl of Northumberland =Eleanor Poyning

Baldwin III of Flanders =Mathilda of Saxony

Arnulph II of Flanders =Rosalie, dau. King of Italy

Baldwin IV of Flanders =Agive of Mosell

Baldwin V of Flanders =Adela of France, g'dau. of Hugh Capet

Wm. the Conqueror, King of Eng. =Matilda of Flanders

William de Warren Earl of Surrey =Gundred

Isabel de Vermandois =Wm. Earl of Surrey

Adela de Talvaice =Wm. Earl of Surrey

Hameline Plantagenet =Isabella de Warren

Sir William Fitzwilliam, Knt. =Lady Adela

Sir Thos. Fitzwilliam =Agnes Bertram

Sir William Fitzwilliam =Anne, dau. of Lord Grey

Sir William Fitzwilliam =Anges, dau. of Sir J. Metham

Sir William Fitzwilliam =Maud, dau. Lord Dyncourt

Sir John Fitzwilliam =Joan, dau. Sir A. Reresby

Sir John Fitzwilliam =Elizabeth, dau. of Lord Clinton

Sir William Fitzwilliam =Maud, dau. Lord Cromwell

Sir John Fitzwilliam =Eleanor, dau. Sir H. Green

Sir John Fitzwilliam =Margaret Clarell

Margaret Percy =Sir William Gascoigne

Sir William Fitzwilliam =Elizabeth Chaworth

Dorothy Gascoigne =Sir Ninian Markenfield

Isabel Fitzwilliam =Richard Wentworth*

Alice Markenfield =Robert Mauleverer

Matthew Wentworth =Elizabeth Woodruffe

Beatrice Wentworth =Arthur Kaye

Dorothy Mauleverer =John Kaye of Woodsome, Yorkshire

Robert Kaye of Woodsome =Ann Flower of Whitewell

Sir Richard Saltonstall of Huntwick =Grace Kaye

Nathaniel Saltonstall of Haverhill, Mass. =Elizabeth Ward

Gurdon Saltonstall, Governor of Connecticut =Elizabeth Rosewell

General Gurdon Saltonstall =Rebekah Winthrop

Rebekah Winthrop Saltonstall =David Mumford

Rebecca Saltonstall Mumford =Robert Allyn

Rebecca Saltonstall Allyn =Lucius Chittenden Foote

Nancy Allyn Foote =Rev. Edward Webb

*Leverett Saltonstall—"Sir Richard Saltonstall" gives Richard Wentworth as father of Beatrice.

THE DESCENT OF SUSAN THORNE
wife of
CAPTAIN ROGER DUDLEY
from
CHARLEMAGNE, HOLY ROMAN EMPEROR

(From: *Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists*, by Frederick Lewis Weis.)

Descendants of Isabel de Vermandois and Robert de Beaumont

COUNT WARINUS, d. 677 (brother of St. Léger, d. 677, Bishop of Autun); m. Kunza, sister of Bazin, Bishop of Treves.

LEUTWINUS, d. 713 (St. Liévin, Bishop of Treves, 685-704).

ROUTROU, d. 724; m. CHARLES MARTEL, Mayor of the Palace in Austrasia; victor over the Saracens at Tours, 732.

PEPIN THE SHORT, b. 714, d. 768, Mayor of the Palace; first king of the Franks of the second race, 751-768; m. Bertha, d. 783, dau. of Count Canbert of Laon.

CHARLEMAGNE, b. Apr. 2, 747, d. Aix la Chapelle, Jan. 28, 813/4, King of France, 768-814, crowned Holy Roman Emperor, Dec. 25, 800; m. ca. 771, HILDEGARDE, b. 758, d. Apr. 30, 783, dau. of Count Geroud of Swabia.

PEPIN, b. Apr. 773, bapt. at Rome, Apr. 12, 781, by Pope Adrian I, d. Milan, July 8, 810, King of Italy, 781-810; consecrated King of Lombardy, Apr. 15, 781.

BERNARD, natural son, b. 797, d. Milan, Apr. 17, 818; King of Italy, 813-Dec. 817; m. Cunigunde, d. ca. 835.

PEPIN, b. 817/8, d. after 840, Count of Senlis, Peronne and St. Quentin.

HERBERT I DE VERMANDOIS, b. ca. 840, murdered ca. 902, Count of Vermandois, Seigneur of Senlis, Peronne and St. Quentin; m. Bertha de Morvois, dau. of Guarri, Count of Morvois, and Eva de Rousillion, dau. of Gerard de Rousillion.

HERBERT II, b. 880-890, d. St. Quentin, ca. 943, Count of Vermandois and Troyes; m. LIEGARDE, dau. of Robert I, Duke of France, by his first wife, Adele.

ALBERT I, the Pious, b. ca. 920, d. 988, Count of Vermandois; m. GERBERGE of LORRAINE, dau. of Giselbert, Duke of Lorraine and Gerberga, dau. of Henry I, the Fowler, of Saxony.

HERBERT III, b. ca. 955, d. ca. 1000, Count of Vermandois; m. Ermengarde, dau. of Reinald, Count of Bar.

OTHO (Eudes or Otto), b. ca. 1000, d. May 25, 1045, Count de Vermandois; m. Parvie.

HERBERT IV, b. ca. 1032, d. ca. 1080, Count of Vermandois; m. Adela de Vexin, dau. of Raoul III the Great, Count of Valois and Vexin.

ADELAIDE DE VERMANDOIS, d. ca. 1120, Countess of Vermandois and Valois; m. HUGH MAGNUS, d. 1101. Duke of France and Burgundy, Marquis of Orleans, Count of Amiens, Chaumont, Paris, Valois and Vermandois; Leader of the 1st Crusade.

ISABEL DE VERMANDOIS, d. Feb. 13, 1131, Countess of Leicester; m. (1) 1096, Sir Robert de Beaumont, b. ca. 1049, d. June 5, 1118, Lord of Beaumont, Pont-Audemer and Brionne, Count of Meulan, cr. first Earl of Leicester, Companion of William the Conqueror at Hastings, 1066, son of Roger de Beaumont and Adelise, dau. of Waleran, Count of Meulan; m. (2) WILLIAM DE WARENNE, d. May 11, 1138, second Earl of Surrey, son of William de Warenne and Gundred.

WALERAN DE BEAUMONT, b. 1104, d. Apr. 10, 1166, Count de Meulan, Earl of Worcester; m. ca. 1141, Agnes d'Evreux, d. Dec. 15, 1181, dau. of Amauri de Montfort, Count d'Evreux, and Agnes niece of Stephen de Garlande.

SIR ROBERT DE BEAUMONT, d. 1207, Count de Meulan; m. 1165, Maud dau. of REGINALD FITZ-ROY, Earl of Cornwall, base son of King Henry I of England by Beatrix, dau. of William Fitz-Robert and grandau. of Robert de Mortain.

MAUD (*Mabel*) DE BEAUMONT, living May 1, 1204; m. William de Vernon, b. 1155, d. Sept. 1217, fifth Earl of Devon, son of Baldwin de Reviers and Adelise.

MARY DE VERNON, m. (1) SIR ROBERT DE COURTENAY, d. ca. July 27, 1242, Baron of Oakhampton; m. (2) Sir Peter de Prouz of Changford, Devon.

SIR JOHN DE COURTENAY, d. May 3, 1274, Baron of Oakhampton; m. Isabel de Vere, dau. of Robert de Vere, b. after 1164, d. bef. Oct. 25, 1221, 3d Earl of Oxford, Lord Chamberlain of England, Magna Charta Surety, 1215, and his wife, Isabel de Bolbec, d. Feb. 13, 1248, dau. of Hugh de Bolbec.

SIR HUGH DE COURTENAY, d. Feb. 20, 1291, Baron of Oakhampton; m. Eleanor le Despenser , d. Oct. 1, 1328, dau. Hugh le Despenser, Justiciar of England.

ELEANOR DE COURTENAY (sister of Sir Hugh de Courtenay, 9th Earl of Devon); m. SIR HENRY DE GREY, d. Aylesford, Kent, Lord Grey of Codnor, Co. Derby, Greys Thurrocks, Essex, Aylesford and Hoo, Kent.

SIR RICHARD DE GREY, b. 1281, d. May 10, 1334/5; m. Joan Fitz Payn, dau. of Sir Robert, Lord Fitz Payn and Isabella de Clifford.

SIR JOHN DE GREY, Knt., d. Aylesford, Kent, Dec. 14, 1392, Lord Grey of Codnor; m. Eleanor.

JANE DE GREY, of Codnor; m. SIR WILLIAM DE HARCOURT, Knt,. d. June 6, 1349, of Stanton-Harcourt, Co. Oxford.

SIR THOMAS DE HARCOURT, Knt., of Stanton-Harcourt, Co. Oxford, Market Bosworth, Co. Leicester, and Ellenhall, Co. Stafford; d. ca. Apr. 12, 1417; knt., 1366; M. P. for Co. of Oxford, 1376; m. ca. 1374 MAUD DE GREY, dau. of John de Grey of Rotherfield (and widow of John Botetourt who d.s.p. 1369).

SIR THOMAS DE HARCOURT, Knt., of Stanton-Harcourt, d. 1420; m. Jane Franceys, dau. of Sir Robert Franceys of Formark, Co. Derby.

SIR RICHARD HARCOURT, Knt., d. Oct. 1, 1486, of Wytham, Berkshire, will made Apr. 27, 1486, proved, Oct. 25, 1486; m. (1) before Dec. 16, 1445, Edith Seint Clere, living Sept. 16, 1462, d. before Nov. 8, 1472, dau. of Thomas St. Claire of Wethersfield, Legham and Chalgrove, Suffolk.

ALICE HARCOURT, m. William Bessiles, of Bessiles-Leigh, Berkshire, d. 1515.

ELIZABETH BESSILES, m. Richard Fettiplace, of East Shelford, Berkshire, d. 1511.

ANNE FETTIPLACE, b. Shelford Parva, July 16, 1496, d. Aug. 3, 1567; m. Edward Purefoy, of Shalston, Co. Buckingham, b. Jan. 13, 1494, d. 1558.

MARY PUREFOY, of Yardley-Hastings, Co. Northampton, sister of John Purefoy and mentioned in his will, 1579; m. Thomas Thorne gent., of Yardley-Hastings, will made Oct. 29, 1588, proved May 9, 1589. Thomas Thorne bequeaths "To the children of Susan Dudley, my Daughter, widow £10, to be equally divided." These

children were (Gov.) Thomas Dudley, bapt. Oct. 12, 1576, and Mary Dudley, bapt. Oct. 16, 1580.

SUSANNA THORNE, bapt. Yardley-Hastings, Mar. 5, 1559/60, living Oct. 29, 1588; m. Captain Roger Dudley, d. 1585. The will of John Purefoy, 1579, mentions Thomas Dudley. The arms of Thorne are: Sable, three fusills in fess, argent.

GOVERNOR THOMAS DUDLEY, bapt. Yardley-Hastings, Co. Northampton, Oct. 12, 1576, d. (buried) Roxbury, Massachusetts, July 31, 1653, aged 76 yrs.; m. (1) Hardingstone, near Northampton, Apr. 25, 1603, Dorothy Yorke buried at Roxbury, Dec. 27, 1643, dau. of Edmund Yorke of Cotton End, Co. Northampton; m. (2) Roxbury, Apr. 14, 1640, KATHERINE (DEIGHTON) HACKBURNE. The Reverend Cotton Mather, D.D., of Boston, stated that Thomas Dudley was baptized at Yardley-Hastings. The will of Edmund Yorke was dated Nov. 18, 1614, and mentions his grandchildren Samuel and Anne Dudley, and appoints Thomas Dudley one of his overseers. Governor Dudley lived in Northampton as a young man; served under King Henry IV of France at the siege of Amiens; settled in Massachusetts, 1630; Governor and Deputy Governor of Massachusetts, 1630-1653. A man of large and noble character.

* * *

REFERENCE

See *The Dudley Family* for succeeding generations.

THE TYNG PEDIGREE

(From: *Savage's Genealogical Dictionary of New England* (p. 356).

1. Honorable Judge Edward Tyng, born 1600; married, 1636, Mary Sears. He came to America in the ship "Nicholas" with his wife and brother William, arriving in Boston, July 3, 1638. His wife "Joined our church 5 Sept. 1640," while he became a member in January, 1641. He was Deputy, 1661, 1662; Assistant Governor, 1668 to 1681. He was elected Mayor of Boston in 1671; died at Dunstable, Mass., December 28, 1681. Their daughter
2. Rebecca Tyng, married Governor Joseph Dudley. They had (9th child)
3. Anne Dudley, married John Winthrop, F. R. S.

See *The Winthrop Pedigree*

THE WINTHROP PEDIGREE

The traditional origin of the family is contained in a very old pedigree of uncertain date, which says the Winthrops came anciently from Northumberland and afterwards settled in a village not far from Newark in Nottinghamshire. There is a village of Winetorp on the coast of Lincolnshire some twenty miles northeast of Boston, and another village of the same name near Newark. On the roll of Court in the County of York in the year 1200 appears the name Robert de Winetorp, and on a Roll of the County of Lincoln, 1207, the name of J. Winetorp. Nothing more is known of either. Authentic history begins with Adam Winthrop (see below.)

(From *A Pedigree of the family of Winthrop, Lords of the Manor of Groton, County Suffolk, England* (Robert Charles Winthrop, Jr., 1874); *Winthrop Family* (William Henry Whitmore).

1. ADAM WINTHROP or Winethorp, of Lavenham, County Suffolk, England, married early in 1498, Joane Burton or Burnell. Their son (2.) ADAM, born Oct. 9, 1498

2. ADAM WINTHROP, born Oct. 9, 1498, was inscribed Armiger (Candidate for knighthood) by Edward VI in 1548. In 1551 he was Master of the Company of clothworkers. In 1554 he bought the manor of Groton in County Suffolk, to which he retired for the rest of his life. He died at Groton Nov. 9, 1562.

Adam Winthrop married (2) Agnes, daughter of Robert Sharpe of Islington, July 20, 1534. She is buried in the chancel of Springfield Church. Their son (3.) ADAM, born Aug. 10, 1548

3. ADAM WINTHROP, son of Adam and Agnes (Sharpe) Winthrop, was born Aug. 10, 1548. He was a Fellow-Commoner at Magdalene College, Cambridge, in 1567; a lawyer and county magistrate, and auditor of Trinity and St. John's Colleges, Cambridge. He was buried March 28, 1623, in Gracechurch Street, London.

Adam Winthrop married (1) Alice, daughter of William Still of Grantham, County Lincoln, buried in Hadley Church; (2) Anne, daughter of Henry Browne, of Edwardston, County Suffolk, Clothier; she died April 19, 1629. John Winthrop, (4) son of Adam and Anne Brown Winthrop.

4. Governor JOHN WINTHROP, born Jan. 12, 1587, at Groton, County Suffolk, England; was a student at Trinity College and con-

templated taking orders as a clergyman, but engaged in the practice of law. He succeeded his father in 1623 in the estates of Groton Manor. In 1626 he was appointed attorney of the Court of Wards and Liveries. An earnest though moderate Puritan, he believed the finger of God pointed to the secure establishment of the Reformed faith in the new world, by a colony of pious self-denying men, willing to give their lives and fortunes to the undertaking. In 1629, with Sir Richard Saltonstall and others, he signed an agreement to emigrate and was elected the first Governor of the Massachusetts Bay Colony. He landed at Salem, Mass., June 22, 1630; was colonel of Suffolk Regiment, 1636; Asst. Governor; Deputy-Governor and Commissioner for United Colonies. He died in Boston March 26, 1649, and is buried in King's Chapel Graveyard, Boston.

John Winthrop married Mary Forth, daughter and sole heir of John Forth, Esq., of Great Stambridge, County Essex, born Jan. 1, 1583; she died June 26, 1615, and is buried at Groton, County Suffolk. She was the granddaughter of William Forth, of Hadleigh and Butler Abbey, County Suffolk, and his wife, Elizabeth Powell of Wales, whose elaborate pedigree, still extant, traces her back to Godwyn of Cornwall. Their son (5.) JOHN, born Feb. 12, 1606

5. Governor JOHN WINTHROP "the younger", the son of John and Mary (Forth) Winthrop and "heir of his father's talents, prudence and virtues", was born in Groton, England, Feb. 12, 1606. He was a graduate of Trinity College, Dublin, a barrister of the Inner Temple, and having entered the naval service under the Duke of Buckingham, took part in the expedition for the relief of the Protestants of La Rochelle, France. He was attached for a while to the Embassy to Constantinople. He came to America in 1631, the year after his father and settled at Ipswich in 1632. He was Governor of Connecticut Plantation in 1635, and in 1645 founded what is now New London, Conn. In 1657 he was elected Governor by the people of Connecticut and continued in office until his death, April 5, 1676. Fisher's Island, which formed part of the original grant to John Winthrop, Jr., in 1640, remained in possession of a branch of the family until 1862.

John Winthrop married (2) Elizabeth, daughter of Col. Edmund Reade of Wickford, County Essex, England, February 12, 1635. Their son (6.) WAIT STILL, born Feb. 27, 1641

6. WAIT STILL WINTHROP, second son of John and Elizabeth (Reade) Winthrop, was born in Boston, Mass., February 27, 1641,

and was generally known as Wait Winthrop. The Still was derived from the first marriage of his great-grandfather, Adam Winthrop, to Alice Still. He was a major-general of Colonial Militia; Commissioner of New England Colonies 1672/5; member of the Executive Council, 1685/6; joined in the overthrow of Sir Edmund Andros. He was Judge of the Court of Admiralty and Chief Justice of Massachusetts. He had a great taste for the study of medicine and practiced gratuitously among his poorer neighbors. He died in Boston Nov. 7, 1717, and is buried in King's Chapel Graveyard, Boston.

He married Mary Browne, daughter of William Browne of Salem, Mass., and his wife Sarah, daughter of Samuel Smith of Yarmouth. Mary (Browne) Winthrop was born in 1656 and died June 14, 1690.

His portrait depicts him as a portly man wearing a tremendous wig and with frowning furrowed brow. He, also, is clean shaven, although his father wore a moustache and Imperial and his grandfather a VanDyck beard.[1]

Their son (7.) JOHN, born Aug. 26, 1681

7. JOHN WINTHROP, son of Wait Still and Mary (Browne) Winthrop, was born in Boston, Aug. 26, 1681, baptised Aug. 28, 1681. He graduated from Harvard in 1700; resided in New London, Conn., and Sydenham, County Kent, England, where he died Aug. 1, 1747. He was buried at Beckenham, in the same county.

John Winthrop married, December 16, 1706, Anne Dudley, the daughter and ninth child of Governor Joseph and Rebecca (Tyng) Dudley, born Aug. 27, 1684, died in New London, May 29, 1776.

Their fourth child, (8.) REBECCA, born Jan. 11, 1713

8. REBECCA WINTHROP, born Jan. 11, 1713, married Gurdon Saltonstall.

See *Saltonstall Pedigree*

THE FORTH PEDIGREE

(From: *Notes on the Winthrop Family* by William H. Whitmore, 1864, (p. 7).

1. WILLIAM FORTH of Hadley, County Suffolk; died in 1505. He had
2. ROBERT FORTH; died 1541. He married ——— Odurne. They had

[1] *The Lion and the Hare* (Ellery Kirk Taylor, 1939)

3. WILLIAM FORTH had a grant of Butler Abbey, 1544. He married Elizabeth Powell, daughter and heir of ——— Powell of Wales, a very ancient family. They had
4. JOHN FORTH of Great Stambridge; he married a daughter of ——— Hilles. Their only child
5. MARY FORTH; married Governor John Winthrop.

See *The Winthrop Pedigree*

THE BROWNE PEDIGREE

(From: *Americans of Royal Descent,* by Chas. H. Browning, p. 688)

1. LOUIS VIII, King of France; married Blanche of Castile, and had
2. PRINCE ROBERT, Earl of Artois, third son, who had
3. BLANCHE, widow of Henry, King of Navarre. She married (2) as his second wife, Edmund Plantagenet, the Crouchback, Earl of Leichester and Lancaster, son of Henry III, King of England, died 1295. They had
4. HENRY PLANTAGENET, 3d Earl of Leicester and Lancaster; married Lady Maud, daughter of Sir Patrick de Chaworth, Knt. They had
5. LADY ELEANOR PLANTAGENET, widow of John, 2d Baron Beaumont, who married (2) as his second wife, Sir Richard Fitz-Alan, K.G., 9th Earl of Arundel and 7th Earl of Surrey who died in 1375. They had
6. JOHN FITZ-ALAN, second son; married Lady Eleanor, granddaughter and heiress of John, Lord Maltravers. They had
7. JOHN FITZ-ALAN, eldest, d.v.p., who had
8. SIR THOMAS FITZ-ALAN, Knt., who had
9. LADY ELEANOR FITZ-ALAN; married Sir Thomas Browne, Knt., Treasurer of the Household to King Henry VI. They had
10. SIR GEORGE BROWNE of Beechwood Castle, Surrey, Knt., who had
11. SIMON BROWNE, of Browne Hall, Lancastershire, who had
12. THOMAS BROWNE of Brandon; married Margaret ———, who died May 1, 1605. He died May 1, 1608. They had
13. FRANCIS BROWNE of Waybird Hall, Brandon, County Suffolk; died May 9, 1626. He had

14. WILLIAM BROWNE, born 1608; he came to Salem, Mass., in 1635. He was a Deputy, Mass., 1654, 1659, 1666; Assistant 1680-1683; died January 25, 1687. He married (2) Sarah, daughter of Samuel Smith of Yarmouth. They had
15. MARY BROWN; married Maj. Gen. Wait Still Winthrop. They had
16. JOHN WINTHROP, F. R. S.; married Anne Dudley. They had (fourth child)
17. REBECCA WINTHROP; married Col. and Brig. Gen. Gurdon Saltonstall. They had
18. REBECCA WINTHROP SALTONSTALL; married Capt. David Mumford. They had
19. REBECCA SALTONSTALL MUMFORD; married Robert Allyn. They had
20. REBECCA SALTONSTALL ALLYN; married Lucius Chittenden Foote, Esq.

See *The Foote Family*

THE GURDON PEDIGREE

(From: *Ancestry and Descendants of Richard Saltonstall,* by Leverett Saltonstall, p. 98.)

1. JEFRY GURDON, died 1238. He had
2. SIR ADAM GURDON, a celebrated outlaw and lieutenant of Simon de Montford, vanquished in single combat with Edward I. He was pardoned and appointed keeper of Wolmer Forest; he died at great age in 1310. He married Constantia, daughter of Thomas Mackard of Selborne. They had
3. ROBERT GURDON, of London, who died in 1343. He had
4. JOHN GURDON of London, who died in 1385. He had
5. THOMAS GURDON of Clyne, Kent, who died in 1436. He had
6. JOHN GURDON of Clyne, who married Joan ———. He died in 1465. They had
7. JOHN GURDON of Dedham, Essex, who died in 1487. He married Mathilda ——— and had
8. JOHN GURDON of Dedham, who married Joan ———. He died in 1504. They had

9. JOHN GURDON of Dedham, who died in 1536. He married (1) Mary, daughter of John Butler. They had
10. ROBERT GURDON of Assington, Suffolk, High Sheriff for that County; he died in 1577. He married Rose, daughter of Robert Sexton of Lavenham and his heiress. They had
11. JOHN GURDON of Assington, High Sheriff for Suffolk, 1585; died 1623. He married Amy, daughter and heiress of William Brampton of Letton, Norfolk. They had
12. BRAMPTON GURDON, of Assington, County Suffolk. He married (2) Muriel, daughter of Martin Sedley of Morley, Suffolk. They had
13. Muriel Gurdon; married Sergt. Maj. Richard Saltonstall.

See *The Saltonstall Pedigree*

THE SEDLEY PEDIGREE

(From: *Leverett Saltonstall,* p. 102.)

1. JOHN SEDLEY of Southfleet in Kent, Gent., married Elizabeth, daughter of ——— Cotton of Staffordshire. They had
2. MARTIN SEDLEY of Morley in Norfolk, Gent., married Elizabeth, daughter of John Mountnoy of Montnessing in Essex, Gent. They had
3. SIR MARTIN SEDLEY of Morley, who married (2) Abigail, daughter of Thomas Knevett (or Knyvet) of Ashwellthorpe, County Norfolk. They had
4. MURIEL SEDLEY, died August 22, 1661, buried at Southburg, Norfolk. She married Brampton Gurdon of Assington, County Suffolk. They were the parents of
5. MURIEL GURDON, who married Sergt. Maj. Richard Saltonstall.

See *The Saltonstall Pedigree*

THE WARD PEDIGREE

"There is a Coat of Arms. The first known 'Ward was of Ravenhall in Essex, Gent., of such esteeme in his country that being then

chief constable, he, by an oration which he made on Rayne common, quieted a commotion.' "

(From: *A Memoir of the Rev. Nathaniel Ward, A.M.*, author of the "Simple Cobbler of Agawam in America". By John Ward Dean, pages 124-125.)

1. REV. JOHN WARD. "Preacher of God's Word in Burye Ste. Edmond," Suffolk County, England; settled in Haverhill, Mass. His will was dated October 9, 1598. He married Susan ———. They had
2. REV. NATHANIEL WARD, born between 1578 and 1580. He was Rector of Shenfield in Essex, England, and came to America in 1634. He was ordained pastor, 1635, of the Congregational Church at Ipswich, Massachusetts, which had been organized in 1634. He died in 1653. He was the author of "Simple Cobbler of Agawam", published in 1647. By his wife, name unknown, he had
3. REV. JOHN WARD, born November 5, 1606, died December 27, 1693, in Haverhill, Mass. "He was an exact Grammarian, an expert Physician and which was the Top of all, a thorough Divine, accompanied with a most Healthy, Hardy and Agile Body which enabled him to make nothing of walking on foot, a Journey as long as Thirty Miles together." He married Alice Edmunds, who died March 24, 1679-1680. They had
4. ELIZABETH WARD, who married Colonel Nathaniel Saltonstall.

See *The Saltonstall Pedigree*

THE RUSSELL AND ROSEWELL PEDIGREES

(From: *The Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, Mass.* by Thomas Bellows Wyman, Boston, David Clapp & Son, 1879, p. 829.)

1. PAUL RUSSELL of Hereford England, married ———. They had
2. HON. RICHARD RUSSELL, born 1611, apprentice at Bristol, October 4, 1628; married Maud, daughter of William Pitt, Sheriff of Bristol. He and his wife arrived in America in 1640; both were admitted to the church in 1641. He was a merchant, representative,

member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company,* councillor, speaker, treasurer, assistant, etc., Charlestown, Mass. Maud (Pitt) Russell died in 1652 and Richard Russell in 1679. Among their children was

3. KATHERINE RUSSELL, who married, September 29, 1654, William Rosewell of Branford, Connecticut. He was an inhabitant of the town in 1658 and had been admitted to the church on January 9, 1656. He later removed to New Haven. The Patent of the town of Branford was granted on February 16, 1685, to William Rosewell and eight others, signed by Robert Treat, Governor of Connecticut.

This line of Russells was eminent in social station and distinguished in public service for nearly two hundred years.

William and Katharine Russell Rosewell were the parents of

4. ELIZABETH ROSEWELL, who married Gov. Rev. Gurdon Saltonstall.

See *The Saltonstall Pedigree*

THE MUMFORD PEDIGREE

Because Thomas Mumford was the first of the family to settle permanently in America, he is known to his posterity as Thomas, the first, although he comes nearer to being Thomas the tenth, reckoning from the time when Thomas became a name in Mumford annals. This Thomas was not the first of his name to visit America, for the first Thomas Mumford is known as "Virginia Thomas", for he reached Virginia with the famous Capt. John Smith in 1607. Of him little is known, that little being gleaned from the Records of the London Virginia Company, and Captain Smith's "General Historie of Virginia." As with all Mumfords of that age, the name is spelled variously as Montfort, Momford, Mumford, and Mountfort, and in all these records Thomas is always styled "Gentleman".

(From: *Mumford Memoirs* [James Gregory Mumford, M.D.], p. 1.)

1. THOMAS MUMFORD "the first" was born about 1625 and came to Rhode Island about 1650. He settled at Portsmouth, later

*This provides eligibility for membership in the "Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts."

at Pettaquamscutt. In 1655 he married Sarah Sherman, daughter of Philip and Sarah (Odding) Sherman, who died about 1690, aged 54 years. He died in February, 1692. Their son (2) THOMAS, born 1656

See *Sherman Pedigree*

2. THOMAS MUMFORD, son of Thomas and Sarah (Sherman) Mumford was born at Portsmouth, R. I., in 1656. In 1686 he married Abigail Kenyon, born 1670. They had six sons, averaging six feet in height, known as "The thirty-six feet of Mumford." She was murdered by a negro slave in May, 1707, aged 37 years, and Thomas Mumford died April 11, 1726. Their son (3.) THOMAS, born 1687

3. THOMAS MUMFORD, son of Thomas and Abigail (Kenyon) Mumford, was born in Groton, Conn., in 1687. He was a resident of Pettaquamscutt, R. I., and moved later to Groton, Conn.

He married, June 3, 1705, Hannah Remmington, born 1687, the daughter of John and Abigail (Richmond) Remmington. Thomas Mumford died in 1760 and she died in Groton, March 6, 1781. Their son (4.) THOMAS, born Sept. 14, 1707

See *Remmington-Richmond Pedigree*

4. THOMAS MUMFORD, son of Thomas and Hannah (Remmington) Mumford, was born in Groton, Conn., Sept. 14, 1707. He was commissioned lieutenant by the Connecticut Legislature, May 9, 1728, and appointed captain of the Groton Train Band, Oct. 14, 1736. He built a house in Groton, 1747.

On Dec. 7, 1727, he married Abigail Cheeseborough, born 1708 and baptized May 14, 1710, daughter of William and Mary (Mc Dowell) Cheeseborough. He was lost at sea about 1750, as he sailed away and "his ship was never heard from." She died in "Norwich Town", Nov. 30, 1786.

Issue:

i. Thomas, born Sept. 10, 1728; married Catharine Havens; he died Aug. 30, 1799.

5. ii. DAVID, born March 10, 1731.

See *Cheeseborough Pedigree*

5. DAVID MUMFORD, son of Thomas and Abigail (Cheeseborough) Mumford, was born March 10, 1731, and was named for his mother's eldest brother, David Cheeseborough. David and his brother Thomas grew up together, first in their grandfather's house (burned

by Arnold, Sept. 6, 1781) and later with their father in the new house. David commanded a vessel to the West Indies and was called Captain. He was in the war with the French, took a prize schooner from the enemy in 1757, and was shortly afterwards taken prisoner by the French and taken to Martinique. In some way he escaped and returned home. After his marriage he became a landsman. He had service during the Revolutionary War.

On June 1, 1758, he was married in old St. James Church, New London, to Rebecca Winthrop Saltonstall, born in New London, Dec. 31, 1734, the daughter of Col. Gurdon and Rebecca (Winthrop) Saltonstall. He died in New London in May, 1807, and his epitaph written by himself, reads,

> "Here lies the Body of David Mumford, in expectation of the last Day. What sort of man he was, that Day will discover."

She survived her husband five years and died in New York City, Oct. 21, 1812, as the result of a fall, while visiting her son, Gurdon Mumford. She was buried in the family vault in the Collegiate Dutch Church, Nassau Street, between Cedar and Liberty Streets. Their daughter REBECCA, born Aug. 1, 1761, married Robert Allyn.
See *Allyn Pedigree*

THE SHERMAN PEDIGREE

(*Mumford Memoirs,* p. 27.)

1. HENRY SHERMAN of Dedham, Essex, England, married Agnes ———, who died in 1580. They had

2. HENRY SHERMAN, also of Dedham, Essex, England, who died in 1610, married Susan Hills. They had

3. SAMUEL SHERMAN, born 1573, died in England in 1615, married Philippa ———. They had

4. PHILIP SHERMAN, born in Dedham, England, February 5, 1610. He came to America in 1633 and settled in Roxbury, near Boston. He was made a freeman of Roxbury, May 14, 1634, and his name stands first in the list after Governor Haynes. In 1633 he married Sarah Odding, step-daughter of John Porter of Roxbury, who married her widowed mother, Margaret Odding. He returned

to England in 1635 but soon returned and in 1637, led by his wife's step-father, began to make slight trouble in the theological world. He was living in Portsmouth, Rhode Island, March 7, 1638, and was thereafter a stirring figure in Rhode Island affairs. He died full of years and honors in March, 1687.

Philip and Sarah (Odding) Sherman had thirteen children, eight boys and five girls, between 1634 and 1652, among them

5. SARAH SHERMAN, their second child, married Thomas Mumford I.

See *Mumford Pedigree*

THE REMMINGTON AND THE RICHMOND PEDIGREE

1. EDWARD RICHMOND married Abigail Davis

1. JOHN REMMINGTON I married in his youth at Haverhill, Mass., Abigail ———; removed to Jamestown, Warwick, R. I., and died in Rhode Island in 1790.

2. ABIGAIL RICHMOND, daughter of Edward and Abigail (Davis) Richmond, born 1656, died 1744, married, 1679, John Remmington II, who died in 1688. They had

3. HANNAH REMMINGTON, born 1687, died March 6, 1781; married, June 3, 1705, Thomas Mumford III, born April 1, 1687, died 1760.

See *Mumford Pedigree*

THE CHEESEBOROUGH PEDIGREE

The name is variously spelled Cheeseborough, Chesebro, Cheseboro, Cheesebro, etc. In Mumford annals it is spelled the first way.

(From: *Mumford Memoirs and Chesebrough Pedigree,* by Anna Chesebrough Wildey.)

1. WILLIAM CHEESEBOROUGH was born in 1594, in Boston, Lincoln Co., England; married by license, December 15, 1620, at St. Botolph's Church, Boston, by "the blessed John Cotton," Anne Stevenson, daughter of Peter Stevenson, born in England. William and his family sailed with John Winthrop to Boston, Massachusetts Bay, in 1630. William and Anne Cheesborough were among the earliest members of the First Church, Boston, being Nos. 44 and 45 on the list. William Cheesborough was freeman of Boston, May 18, 1631, and that same day his house was burned to the ground. In 1638/9 he removed to Braintree, Mass., and two years later to Rehoboth, Plymouth County. In 1640 he was elected representative to the General Court. In 1646 he settled in Wequetequoc, now Stonington, Conn. He died June 9, 1667, "having accomplished many things;" Anne died August 29, 1673.

   Among the eleven children of William and Anne Cheesborough (seven of whom were born in England) was

2. SAMUEL CHEESBOROUGH, eldest surviving son, born in Boston, Lincolnshire, England, April 1, 1627; married in Rehoboth, Mass., January, 1655, Abigail ———.* They lived for a time in Rehoboth, then following his father to Stonington. He was made freeman of New London in 1657, and elected Representative to the General Court in 1665, 1666, 1670, and until his death, January 31, 1675. Samuel and Abigail Cheesborough had seven children, all but one baptised in New London. Among them was

3. WILLIAM CHEESBOROUGH, second son and fourth child, born April 30, 1662. At the age of 36 he married (2) Mary McDowell, daughter of Fergus McDowell and Mary, daughter of Ezekiel Cleasby. Fergus Cleasby, a Scotch-Irish Presbyterian, was a merchant and had a warehouse in Wequetequoc. Among their children was

4. ABIGAIL CHEESEBOROUGH, married Lieut. and Capt. Thomas Mumford IV.

See *Mumford Pedigree*

Cooch and Wilkins Genealogies (Mary Evarts [Webb] Cooch, 1919).

*Possibly *Ingraham*

ESTABLISHED COATS OF ARMS

Registered by the Committee on Heraldry of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston, Mass.

The numbers appearing to the left of the surname correspond to those of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Boston.

265. Howard, Francis, 6th Baron Howard of Effingham, Governor of Virginia 1683.

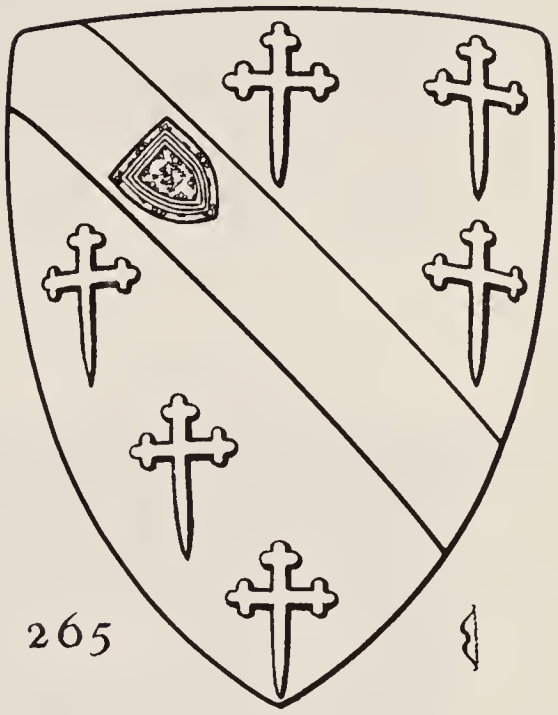
Arms: Gules a bend between six crosslets fitchy silver, on the bend an augmentation: On an escutcheon gold a demi-lion pierced through the mouth with an arrow, within a double tressure flowered and counterflowered gules.

Crest: On a chapeau gules turned up ermine a standing leopard with tail extended gold, round the neck a crown silver.

Supporters: Two lions silver each charged on the shoulder with a molet for difference.

Motto: Virtus Mile Scuta.

Howard



265

171. Hallett, descendants of Ann (1766-), daughter of Joseph Hallett and wife of John Delafield.

Arms: Silver two bars wavy azure between three eagles with wings expanded proper.

Granted, to be used only as a quartering, by the College of Arms, 1917.

Hallet

171

6. Gore, John. Roxbury, Massachusetts.

Arms: Gold three bull's heads cabossed sable a crescent for difference.

Crest: A bull's head sable.

Gore

6

196. Reade, Thomas of Salem, Massachusetts (freeman 1634), and his sisters Margaret Lake, Martha (Epps) Symonds and Elizabeth Winthrop.

Arms: Azure a griffiin and a canton gold.

Crest: A griffin's head erased azure, beak and ears gold.

Confirmed by the College of Arms 1654.

Reade

196

219. Gurdon, Muriel, wife of Richard Saltonstall, Esq., of Haverhill, Massachusetts.

Arms: Sable three leopard's faces jessant-de-lys gold.

Gurdon

219

7. Winthrop, John. Boston, Massachusetts.

Arms: Silver three chevrons gules a lion sable tongue and claws azure.

Crest: On a mount vert a hare running proper.

Winthrop

383. Sharpless, John (bapt. 1624, d. 1685), of Wynbunbury, Cheshire, England, and of Pennsylvania.

Arms: Sable three crescents silver between the points of each a molet gold.

Crest: A dexter hand brandishing a sword proper.

Sharpless

292. Rodney, William, of Rodney Stoke, co. Somerset, England, and of Kent County, Delaware, about 1685.

Arms: Gold three eagles purpure.

Rodney

13. Saltonstall, Sir Richard. Watertown, Massachusetts.

Arms: Gold a bend between two eagles sable.

Crest: Out of a crown gold a pelican's head azure vulning herself proper.

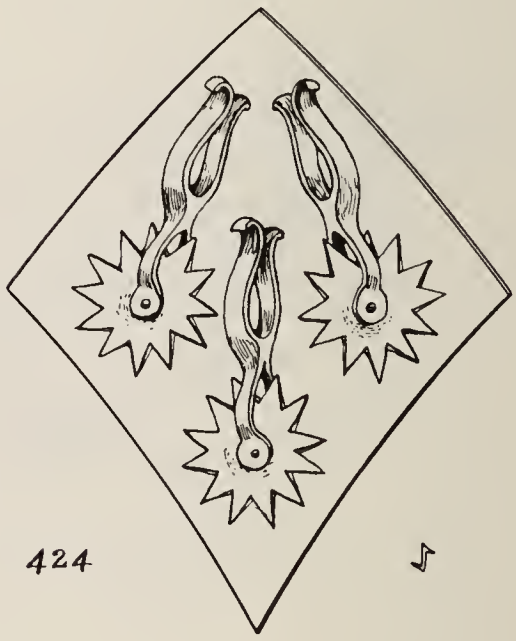
Saltonstall

424. de Carpentier, Maria, born in Dordrecht, Netherlands, 1628, married in Brazil 1656 Jean Paul Jaquet of South River (Delaware), New Netherland.

Arms: Gules three spurs gold the rowels downward.

(Crest: A demi-lion.)

de Carpentier



405. Foote, Nathaniel, born 1593; of London, England; of Watertown, Massachusetts, before 1634; of Wethersfield, Connecticut, about 1636; died 1644.

Arms: Silver a chevron and in dexter chief a trefoil slipped sable.

Foote

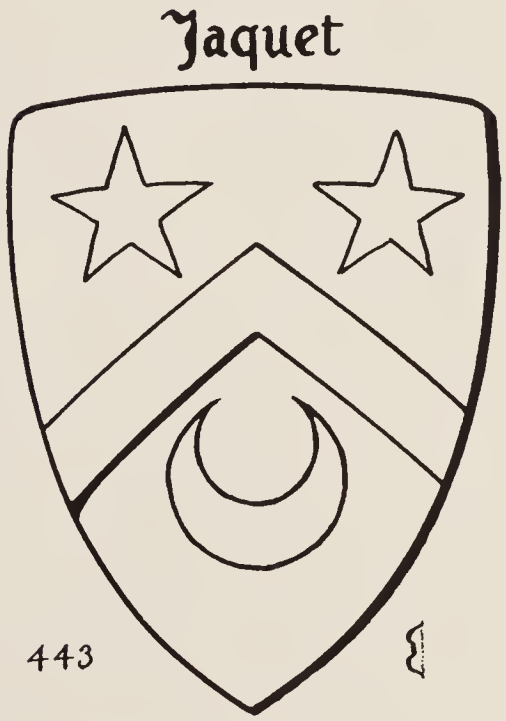
442. Gresham, John, of London, England; of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, 1670; died December 1723.

Arms: A chevron between three molets (tinctures undetermined.)

Crest: On a mount a grasshopper (tinctures undetermined).

443. Jaquet, Jean Paul, born in Nuremberg, Bavaria, between 1615 and 1620, died in New Castle, Delaware, 1684/5.

Arms: Azure a chevron between in chief two molets and in base a crescent silver.



INDEX

— A —

Adams, Rebecca (Potter), 122.
Thos., 122.

Allison, Francis, Rev., D.D., 100.
Hannah (Armitage), 100.

Alfred the Great, King, Line of Descent, 143, 145.

Allyn, Abby Phillips, 126.
Abigail, d. Robert III & Abigail (Avery), 125.
Abigail, d. Robert IV & Hannah (Gallup), 125.
Abigail (Avery), 124.
Benadam, 125.
Christopher, 124.
Cornelia, 126.
Deborah, d. Robert & Sarah, 124.
Deborah, d. Robt. II & Deborah (Avery), 124.
Deborah (Avery), 124-131.
Ebenezer, 124.
Edna (Lathrop), 125.
Edward, 123.
Eliza, 126.
Eliz., d. John & Eliz., (Gager), 124.
Eliz., d. Robt. II & Deborah (Avery), 124.
Eliz., d. Robert III & Abigail (Avery), 125.
Eliz. (Gager), 124-129.
Esther, 125.
Esther (Gallup), 125.
Francis, 126.
Frederick, s. Robert IV & Hannah (Gallup), 125.
Frederick, s. Robt. V & Rebecca W. (Saltonstall) Mumford, 126.
Hannah, d. Robert & Sarah, 124.
Hannah, d. Robert IV & Hannah (Gallup), 125.
Hannah (Gallup), 125, 134, 136, 138.
Hannah Harriet, 126.
Harriet Hannah, 127.
Jacob, 125.
James, 124.
Jane (Colden), 126.
Jane Winthrop, 127.
John I, 123, 124, 129.
John II, 124.
Joseph I, 125.
Joseph II, 125.
Lucy, 124.
Luther, 125.
Maria, 126.
Mary, 124.
Mary (Bottom), 125.
Nancy (Jeffrey), 126.
Nancy Lavinia, 126.
Nathan, s. Robert II & Deborah (Avery), 124.
Nathan, s. Robt. III & Abigail (Avery), 125.
Parke, 125.
Prudence, 125.
Prudence (Gallup), 125.
Sarah (Barton), 54.
Rebecca Saltonstall, 120, 126-127, 136, 138. Descent from Louis VIII, King of France, 153, 154.
Rebecca Saltonstall (Mumford), 126, 136, 138, 154, 159.
Robert I, 123.
Robert II, 124-131.
Robert III, 124.
Robert IV, 125, 134, 136, 138.
Robert V, 125, 136, 138, 154, 159.
Robert, 69.
Robert Edw., 126.
Rosina (Hodgkinson), 126.
Samuel, 124.
Sarah, d. Robert & Sarah, 123.
Sarah, w. Robert, 123.
Sarah (Freeman), 125.
Sarah (Gallup), 125.
Simeon, 125.
Tabitha, 125.
Timothy, 125.
Wealthy, 125.

Alton, Lillian, 102.

Armitage, Ann, wf. Gofrey Armitage, 100.
Ann, d. Jas. II & Mary (Land) A., 101.
Benjamin, 100.
Dorcas, Gr.-d. Thos. Cooch I & Sarah (Lowen), 62, 66, 101.
Dorcas, d. Jas. II & Mary (Land) A., 101.
Enoch, 100.

Francis Eliz. (Cooch), 63, 66, 100, 101.
Gofrey, 100.
Hannah, 1st wf. Jas. A., 100.
Hannah, d. Jas. & Hannah (——) A., 100.
James I, 100.
James II, 100.
John, 63, 100, 101.
Martha (Gillespie), 101.
Martha (Hatfield), 100.
Mary, Gr-d. of Thos. Cooch I & Sarah (Lowen), 62, 101, 102, 105.
Mary d. Jas. II & Mary (Land) A., 101.
Mary, wf. Benjamin, 100.
Mary (Land), 100.
Nathan, 101.
Samuel, 101.
Sarah, d. Jas II & Mary (Land) A., 101.
Sarah, Gr-d. Thos. Cooch I & Sarah (Lowen), 62, 101.

Arnold, Lucretia, 141.

Atkinson, Caroline (Wood), 49-50.
Lydia, 107-108.
Samuel, 50.
Samuel, Jr., 50-51.

Avery, Abigail, 124, 132.
Abigail (Parke), 124, 131.
Benjamin, 131.
Christopher I, 129.
Christopher II, 129-130.
Christopher III, 124, 131.
Deborah, 124, 131.
Deborah (Stallyon), 124, 131.
Ebenezer, 131.
Edw., 131.
Eliz. (Allyn), 125.
Hannah (Morgan), 131.
Jas., Capt. I, 130.
James II, Lt., 124, 131.
Jas., Jr. III, 131.
James, 125.
Joanna (Greenslade), 130.
Jonathan, 131.
Joseph, 131.
Margaret (Morgan), 131.
Margery (Stephens), 130.
Mary (Morgan), 131.
Sarah (Latham), 131.

— B —

Baldwin, Edward, 48.
Eleanor, 48.
Francis, 48.
Henry, Lieut., 48.
Jas., 48.
Laurana, 48.
Lydia, 48.
Ruth, 24.
Sarah (Hall) Rawlings, 48.
Sarah (Rawlings), 48.
Thomas, 48.

Balme, Jacquemine, 36.
Peter, 36.

Bankson, Andrew, 32.
Elizabeth (Bedford), 32.

Banning, Harriett Black (Tybout), 102.
John Henery, 102.

Barclay, Carolyn (Cooch) Huish, 97.
Wallace Davies, 97.

Barney, Ann (Bedford), 32.
Joshua, Commodore, 32.

Barry, John, 54.
Sarah (Ridgely), 54.

Barton, Ann (Holt), 54.
Azel, 54.
Casander, 54.
Charlotte, 54, 55.
Eliz., 54.
Harriott, 54.
Letitia, 54.
Sarah, 54.

Bedford, Ann, d. Gun. Sr. & Susanna, 32.
Ann, wf. Joseph Bedford, 32.
Benoni, 32.
Catherine, 32.
Eliz. (Daidy), 33.
Elizabeth, 32.
Gunning I, 32.
Gunning, Sr. II, 20, 32, 44.
Gunning III, 32.
Gunning IV, 33.

Gunning V, 33.
Henrietta, 33.
Henry, 33.
Jane Ballaroux (Parker), 32.
Jane Maria (Van Solingen), 33.
Joseph I, 32.
Joseph, Dr., 33.
Martha, 32, 55.
Mary Ann, 32.
Mary Cooke, 14, 31, 33, 44.
Mary (Stephens), 32.
Mary (Van Solingen), 14, 32, 33, 44,
Peter, 14, 32, 33, 44.
Sarah Van Solengin, 33.
Susannah, 32.
Susanna (Jacquet), 32, 44.
William, 32.

Beecher, Hannah (Potter), 122.
John, 122.

Belew, Jacob, 60.
Sarah (Vaughn), 60.

Beutack, Jan, 42.
Marie (Van Myseele), 42.

Biddle, Owen, 75.

Black, Dorcas Armitage (Middleton), 101.
Mary Roberta, 104.
Samuel Henry, 101.

Blatchley, Aaron, 122.
Sarah (Potter) Foote, 122.

Blodgett, Edw. Phelps, Rev., 114.
Mary Sutton (Webb), 114.

Bonwill, Abigail Eliz. (Warren), 103.
Lenore, 103.
Wm. Gibson A., 103.
Wm., 103.

Bottom, Mary, 125.

Boulden, Abigail, 102.

Bradshaw, Cecily, 142.
Wm., 142.

Bramhall, Eliz. Everett (Smith), 103.
Henry K., 103.

Brampton, Amy, 140, 155.
Wm., 140.

Brattle, 141.
Katherine (Saltonstall), 141.

Brockett, Benjamin, 123.
Hannah, 118, 123.

Brooke, Joan, 117.
John, 117.
Margaret, 117.

Brown, John, 49.
Laurana (Rawlings), 49.

Browne, Anne, 150.
Henry, 150.
Mary, 136, 152, 154.
Sarah (Smith), 152, 154.
Wm., 152, 154.

Bryan, Mary, 48.
Rachel, 49.

Buckmiller, Amanda Melvina, 49.
Anne (Rawlings), 49.
Elizabeth, 49.
Frances, 49.
Joshua, 49.
Olivia Mantel, 49.
Robert S., 49.
Robert Smith, 49.

Burkitt, Deborah (Sparrow), 114.
John, 114-115.
Judith (Wright), 114-115.
Miles, Rev., 114.
Miles, Jr., 114.
Sarah, 113, 115.
Sarah (Neville), 114.
Thomas, 114.
Wm., M.A., 114.

Burnell—see Burton.

Burns, Eliza., 70.

Burton, Joane (or Burnell), 150.

Butler, Mary, 155.

— C —

Calvert, Ann, 107.
Jane, 108.
Thos., 108.

Carpentier, Maria—see de Carpentier.

Carter, Mary, 113.

Chambers, Edith, 75.
John, 82-83.

Charlemagne, Holy Roman Emperor, 35, 38, 143-145.

Charlemagne, Line of Descent
Count Warinus, 38.
Leutwinus, 38.
Routrou, 38.
Pepin The Short, 38.
Charlemagne, 38.
Pepin, 38.
Bernard, 38.
Pepin, 38.
Herbert I de Vermandois, 38.
Herbert II, 39.
Albert I, 39.
Herbert III. 39.
Otho, 39.
Herbert IV, 39.
Adelaide de Vermandois, 39.
Mahaud, 39.
Agnes de Baugenci, 39.
Raoul I, 39.
Enguerrand III, 40.
Alix de Couci, 40.
Enguerrand V, 40.
Guillaume, 40.
Aubert de Couci, 40.
Marie de Couci, 41.
Colart (Nicholas), 41.
Jean II, 41.
Antoinette de Mailly, 41.
Dame Nicole de Noyelles, 42.
Jean de Villers, 42.
Isabeele (Isabella) de Villers, 42.
Roelant de Carpentier, 42.
Jan de Carpentier, 42.
Maria de Carpentier, 43.
Peter Jaquet, 43.
Peter Jaquet, Jr., 43.
Susanna Jaquett, 44.
Peter Bedford, 44.
Mary Cooke Bedford, 44.
Cheeseborough, Abigail, d. Wm. & Mary McD. C., 158, 161.
Abigail, m. Samuel Ch., 161.
Anne (Stevenson), 161.
David, 158.
Mary (McDowell), 158, 161.
Samuel, 161.
Wm. I, 161.
Wm. II, 158, 161.
Chittenden, Bettie, 119.
Clark, Caroline (Cooch), 98.
Marian Lawrence, 68, 97, 99.
Mary Lawrence (Haines), 97.
Nathan Hayes, Dr., 98.
Wm. H., 97.
Clegg, Emma J., 71.
Clopper, Eliz., 17.
Cobb, Eunice, 125, 134, 136, 137, 138.
Henry I, 137.
Henry II, 134, 137, 138.
Lois (Hallet), 134, 137, 138.
Patience (Hurst), 137.
Pedigree, 137.
Cochran, Frances Lewden (Simonton), 101.
John P., Gov. (Del.), 87.
Joseph W., 101.
Mary Lewden (Middleton), 101.
Robert, 96.
Wm. B., 101.
Colden, Alexander, 127.
Jane, 126.
Collins, Joan, 132.
Compte (also Comté), Anthoyne, 34.
Guigne (Guigoz), 36.
Madeleine, (Corvillion), 36.
Anthoyne (see Compte), 34.
Conant, Ann, 26.
Charles I, 12, 26, 30.
Charles II, 30.
Henrietta, 30.
Lydia, wf. Robert Conant I, 26.
Lydia, d. Robt. & Lydia, 26.
Lydia d. Robert II & Sophia Harrington C., 26.
Margaret, 26.
Martha, 26.
Penelope, 26.
Richard, 26.
Robert I, 26.
Robert II, 26, 30.
Robert III, 26.
Sarah, 11, 12, 16, 30, 31.
Sarah (Wooden), 12, 26, 30.
Sophia (Harrington), 26, 30.
Conway, Mary (Hollingsworth), 107.
Thos., 107.
Cooch, Alma Clegg (Dunlevy), 69, 100.

Andrew, 70.
Ann (Heide), 66, 111.
Ann R., 64.
Anne Bedford, 86, 87, 92.
Annie Maria (Curtis), 67.
Anthony Edward, 70.
Cooch Bible, 97.
Caroline, d. Jos. Wilkins C. & Mary Evarts Webb C., 68, 99.
Caroline, d. Zebulon H. & Ann (Heide) Cooch, 98.
Caroline Lynch, 64.
Carolyn, d. Levi Hollingsworth Cooch & Marian Lawrence (Clark) C., 97 (formerly Phoebe Lawrence C.)
Christopher, 70.
Edward Webb, Sr., 19, 20, 21, 60, 66, 68, 72, 74, 86, 99, 126, 138.
Edw. Webb, Jr., 21, 61, 65, 73, 86, 92, 99, 137, 139.
Eleanor Bedford (Wilkins), 17, 19-20-21, 34, 48, 51, 66, 68, 72, 74, 86, 99, 138.
Eliza, 64.
Eliz., gr. d. of Thos. I & Sarah (Lowen), 62, 63, 64.
Eliz. (Etzel), 70.
Eliz. Louise (Walton), 69, 71.
Eliz. (Maris), 64.
Frances Eliz., 60, 62, 63, 66, 100, 101.
Frances Eliz., 64.
Francis Allyn, 128.
Francis Allyn I, 68, 70, 99.
Francis Allyn, Jr. II, 68, 69, 99, 100.
Francis Allyn III, 70, 100.
Francis IV, 70.
Francis Lowen, 62, 63, 64.
Frank, 67, 98.
Gladys Esther (McAllister), 69, 100.
Hannah, 64.
Helen, 66, 98.
Joseph Wilkins I, 33, 67, 97, 98, 99, 121, 138.
Isabella, 64.
Joseph Wilkins II, Dr., 68, 69, 71, 99.
Levi Griffith I, 33, 65, 66, 98, 111.
Levi Griffith, Jr. II, 68, 99.
Levi Hollingsworth, 20, 65, 66, 68, 72, 97, 99.
Louise Langford, 71.
Lowen R., 64, 66.
Margaret (Hollingsworth), m. Wm. Cooch, 64, 65, 97, 111.
Margaret Hollingsworth, d. Levi Hol. C. & Marian Lawrence (Clark) C., 97, 99.
Margaret Maris, 64.
Marian Lawrence (Clark), 68, 97, 99.
Mary Bedford, 67, 98.
Mary Evarts (Webb), 33, 65, 67, 68, 97, 98, 121, 138.
Mary Josephine (Logan), 68, 69, 70, 99.
Nancy Allyn, 70, 100.
Nettie Eliz. (Dix), 67.
Peter, 76.
Phoebe Lawrence, 97, 99. (see Carolyn Cooch)
Richard Logan, 60, 68, 70, 71, 99, 100.
Richard M., 64.
Richard Rodney, 86, 87, 92.
Ruth Chambers (Rhoads), 73, 74, 75.
Sarah Ann, 64.
Sarah Conant (Wilkins), 16, 33, 66, 98, 111.
Sarah Duval (Rodney), 73, 86, 87, 92.
Sarah (Griffith), 62, 63, 64, 106, 107.
Sarah (Lowen) Vaughn, 60, 62.
Sarah W., 64.
Sarah (Welsh), 62, 63.
Stephen Logan, 70.
Tamar (Miller), 66, 111.
Thomas, Col. I., 20, 60, 64.
Thomas, Jr. II, 60, 62, 63, 64.
Thomas III, 62, 63, 64.
Thos. W. IV, 64.
Thos. V, 64.
Thos. VI, 66, 97, 98, 111.
Thos. VII, 21, 60, 73, 74, 99, 137, 138, 139.
Thomas, Jr. VIII, 76.
Virginia Allyn, 71, 100.
Wm., Sr. I, 62, 63, 64, 97, 105.
Wm., Jr. II, 66, 98, 111.
Wm. III, 67, 98.
Zebulon Hollingsworth I, 65, 66, 98, 111.
Zebulon Hollingsworth II, 67, 98.
Cook, Grace, 107.
Corvillion, Bernoit, 36.

Madeleine, 36.
Coster, Hans, 37.
Sophia (van Culemborg), 37.
Cotton, Eliz., 155.
Crabb or Crabbe, 132.
Cromwell, Bridget, 114.
Curtis, Annie Maria, 67.
Ruth, 92.

— D —

Daidy, Eliza, 33.
Daines, 113.
Eliz. Sarah (Webb), 113.
Darcey, Sarah, 24.
Davidge, Honor, 11.
John, 11.
Davis, Abigail, 160.
Abigail (Boulden) Simonton, 102.
Dawson, 109.
Catherine (Hollingsworth), 109.
de Carpentier, Isabeele (or Isabella), 42.
John on p. 37; Jan on p. 42. s. of Roelant & Josina (van Hecke) de C., 37, 42.
Jan, h. Isabelle de Villers, 42.
Joris, 42.
Josina (van Hecke), 42.
Maria, 35, 43.
Maria (Hellinx), 42.
Maria (van Lienden), 42.
Marie (van Myseele), 42.
Pieter, 42.
Roelant, 42.
Sophia (van Culemborg), 37, 42.
Deighton, Katherine, 149.
de Livon, Marguerite, 34.
Deming, Eliz., 117.
Honour (Treat), 118.
John, Sr., 117-118.
deNoyelles, Nicole, Dame, 42.
de Ruggeley—*see* Ridgely.
de Saltonstall, Thos., 139.
des Balmes, Jacquemine, 36.
Peter, 36.
Deushane—see Dushane
de Villers, Isabeele (or Isabella), 42.
Jean, I, 42.
Jean, II, 42.
Marie (van Myseele), 42.
Nicole (de Noyelles), 42.
Dillon, Edward, Dr., 50.
Katherine Stevens (Marsden) Disbrow, 50.
Disbrow, Harold, Dr., 50
Katherine Stevens (Marsden), 50.
Dix, Nettie Elizabeth, 67.
Dobson, Abigail (Hollingsworth), 109.
Richard, 109.
Donnell, Mary Bedford (Cooch), 67.
Samuel Mathewson, 67.
Dorsey, Ann, 111.
Eliz. (Rawlings), 49.
Samuel, 49.
Dtiddom, Ingabor—see Ingeborg Stidham.
Dudley, Anne, 136, 152, 154.
Dorothy (Yorke), 149.
Jos., Gov., 149.
Katherine (Deighton) Hackburne, 149.
Rebecca (Tyng), 149.
Roger, Capt., 146, 149.
Samuel, 149.
Susan (Thorne), 146.
Thos., Gov., 149.
Duerschot, Godefroy, Capt., 42.
Maria (van Lienden), 42.
Duncan, Nellie, 50.
Dundas, Florence (Tybout), 102.
James D., 102.
Dunlevy, Alma Clegg, 69, 70, 71, 100.
Charles W., Dr., 70.
Emma J. (Clegg)
Dunn, Mary (Armitage), 101.
Thomas, 101.
du Pont, Charles Everett, 103.
Elizabeth (Everett), 103.
Emily Tybout, 103.
Emily Tybout (du Pont) Smith, 103.
Henry Belin, 103.

Victor, Jr., h. Eliz. (Everett), 103.
Victor, Jr., s. Victor du P. & Eliz. (Everett), 103.
Dushane, ——, 44.
Ann, 44.
Ann (——) Jacquet, 44.
Duval, Mary Jane, 92.
Duvall, Sophia, 48.

— E —

Edmunds, Alice, 140, 156.
Egbert I, King of England, Line of Descent, 143-145.
Etzel, Eliz., 70.
Gastao, 70.
Evans, Frances Lewden (Simonton), 101.
John, 65.
Margaret (Kirkpatrick), 110.
Mary, wf. Zebulon Hollingsworth, Jr., 64, 110.
Mary, w. Wm. Hollingsworth, 111.
Robert, 110.
Thomas, 101.
Evarts, Bettie (Chittenden), 119.
Sarah, 119.
Sylvanus, Rev., 119.
Everett, Charles, 103.
Charles D., 102.
Elizabeth, 103.
Emily Raymond (Tybout), 102.
Marian, 103.

— F —

Fisher, Sarah, 92.
Fitz-Patrick, Deborah (Pinch) Rawlings, 46.
Owen, 46.
Fleetwood, Bridget (Cromwell), 114.
Chas., Gen., 114.
Flower, Anne, 140, 143.
John, 143.
Foote, Abijah, 119.
Avis, 117.
Daniel, I, 117.
Daniel, II, 119.
Eliz., 117.
Eliz., d. Robert II & Joan (Brooke), 117.
Eliz. (Deming), 117.
Eliz. (Sutcliffe), 118, 123.
Elvira, 120.
Francis, 117.
Helen (Warren), 117.
Hester (Hunt), 119.
James, 117.
Jesse, 119.
Jesse Silkrigg, 119.
Joan (Brooke), 117.
John I, 117.
John II, 117.
John III, 117.
John IV, 118.
Joseph, 117.
Joshua, 117.
Linus, 120
Lucina, 120.
Lucius Chittenden, 120, 126, 136, 138, 154.
Margaret (Brooke), 117.
Maria L., 120.
Marian, 119.
Marian (Silkrigg), 119.
Mary, 117.
Mary E., 120.
Mary Mumford, 121.
Melicent, d. Dr. Nathan & Marian Silkrigg, 119.
Melicent, d. Nathan Jr. & Sarah (Evarts), 120.
Nancy Allyn, 68, 114, 120, 121, 138; descent from Egbert I, King of England, Charlemagne, and Alfred the Great, 143-145.
Nathan I, Dr., 119.
Nathan II, Jr., 119.
Nathaniel, 117.
Parthenia Marion, 119.
Rebecca Saltonstall (Allyn), 120, 126,136, 138; descent from Louis VIII, King of France, 153-154.
Robert I, 117.
Robert II, 117.
Robert III, 117.
Robert IV, 118, 122.
Sallie, 120.

Sarah (Evarts) Sutherland, 119.
Sarah Evarts, 120.
Sarah (Potter), 118.
Thos., Dr., 118, 123.
Thomas, 119.
Uri, 119.
Wm., 119.
Forth, —— (Hilles), 153.
—— (Odurne), 152.
Eliz. (Powell), 151, 153.
John, Esq., 151-153.
Mary, 151, 153.
Robert, 152.
Wm. I, 152.
Wm. II, 151, 153.
Freeman, Sarah, 125.
Frink, Eunice, 120.
Furgeson, Eliz. (Barton), 54.

— G —

Gager, Eliz., 124, 129.
Eliz. (Gore), 124, 129.
John, 124, 129.
Wm., Dr., 128.
Gallop—see Gallup.
Gallup, Agneta (or Agnes) (Watkins), 132.
Alice (Temple), 132.
Benadam I, 133, 136.
Benadam, Lt., II, 125, 134, 136, 137, 138.
Christabel, 133.
(——) (Crabb) or (Crabbe), 132.
Esther, 125.
Esther (Prentice (or Prentis(s) or Prenties), 134, 136.
Eunice (Cobb), 125, 134, 136, 137, 138.
Hannah, 125, 134, 136, 138.
Hannah (Lake), 133, 136.
Joan (Collins), 132.
John I, (also Gollop), 132.
John II, (also Gollop), 132.
John III (or Gollop), 132
John IV, Capt. (or Gollop), 133.
John V, Capt., 133-136.
Pedigree, 132, 134.
Prudence, 125.
Prudence (Allyn), 125.
Sarah, 125.
Thos. (h. of Prudence Allyn), 125.
Thos. (son of John II), 132.
Gardner, Rhoda, 129.
Gascoigne, Dorothy, 143.
Gaylord, Alice, 118.
Hugh, 118.
Ghiselin, Mary (Wilkins), 11.
Reverdy, 11.
Gillespie, Martha, 101.
Gilpin, Malcolm R., 108.
Gitchel, Casander (Barton), 54.
Goodwin, Achsah, 31.
Gollop—see Gallup.
Gore, Eliz., 124, 129.
John, 129.
Rhoda (Gardner), 129.
Gorham, Desire (Howland), 137.
Eliz., 137.
John, Capt., 137.
Green, Eliza Cochran, 86, 87, 92.
Elizabeth Ellen, 69.
Pedigree, 94, 95.
Thomas, Governor (Md.), 87.
Greenslade, Joanna (also Joane), 130.
Greneffe, Anne (Howard), 24.
James, 24.
Gresham, Elizabeth, 28, 29, 30.
John I, Sr., Judge, 26.
John II, Jr., 27, 28, 29, 30.
John III, 29.
John IV., 27, 28, 29.
Priscilla, 28, 29, 30.
Richard, 28, 29.
Sarah, w. John G. Jr., 27, 28, 29.
Sarah, d. John Jr. & Sarah (——), 26, 28, 29.
Thomas, 28, 29.
Griffin, Jane, 46.
Phillip, 46.
Griffith, David I, 106.
David II, 106, 107.
Eliz. 106, 107.
Griffith I, 106.
Griffith II, 106, 107.

Hannah, 106, 107.
Jane, 106.
John I, 106.
John II, 106, 107.
Mary, 106.
Mary, d. John G. I, 106, 107.
Sarah, 62, 63, 106, 107.
Thomas, 106, 107.

Grimsby, Mary (Sutton), 113.
Susan, 113.
Wm., 113.

Gurdon, Adam, Sir, 154.
Amy (Brampton), 140, 155.
Brampton, 140, 155.
Contantia (Mackard), 154.
Jefry, 154.
Joan, w. John II, 154.
Joan, w. John IV, 154.
John I, 154
John II, 154.
John III, 154.
John IV, 154.
John V, 155.
John VI, 140, 155.
Mary (Butler), 155.
Mathilda, 154.
Muriel, 140, 155.
Muriel (Sedley), 140, 155.
Robert I, 154.
Robert II, 155.
Rose (Sexton), 155.
Thos., 154.

Guyer, Geo., Dr., 102.
Marian Middleton (Tybout), 102.

— H —

Hackburne, Katherine (Deighton), 149.

Hacket, ——, 33.
Sarah Van Solengin (Bedford), 33.

Haines, Mary Lawrence, 97.

Hall, Mordecai, 48.
Sarah, 48.
Sarah (Vines), 48.

Hallet, Elizabeth (Gorham), 137.
Jos., 137.
Lois, 134, 137, 138.

Hammond, John, 24.
Mary, (Howard) Mrs. John, 24.

Hardwick, Alfred L., 71.
Christopher Allyn, 71.
James Berry, 71.
Patricia Logan, 71.
Virginia Allyn (Cooch), 71.

Harlan, Hannah, 108.

Harrington, Sophia (also Herrington), 26.

Harris, Eliz., 25.

Hatfield, Martha, 100.

Havens, Catharine, 158.

Hawes, Eliz., 122.

Heald, Eliz., 108.

Heide, Ann, 66, 111.

Hellinx, Maria, 42.

Henwood, Anne (Ridgely), 54.
Wm., 54.

Herrington, Sophia (also Harrington), 26.

Henry, Annie, 102.

Herrington—see Harrington.

Hewes, John, 117.
Mary (Foote), 117.

Hill, Christian, 100.

Hills, Susan, 159.

Hinckley, Samuel, 137.
Sarah, m. Sarah (H.) Cobb, 137.
Sarah, d. Sam'l & Sarah H., 137.

Hodgkinson, Rosina, 126.

Hollingsworth, Abraham, 107.
Abigail, 109.
Ann, d. Val. I & Ann (Calvert), 108.
Ann ( ), w. Stephen H., 109.
Ann (Calvert), 107.
Ann (Dorsey), 111.
Ann (Maulden), 109.
Ann (Ree), 107.
Catherine, 109.
Catherine (Tyler), 108.
David, 110.
Elizabeth, 110.
Eliz. (Heald), 108.

Enoch I, 108.
Enoch II, 108.
Grace (Cook), 107.
Hannah (Harlan), 108.
Henry I, 107, 108.
Henry II, 110.
Jacob, 110.
James, 111.
Jesse, 110.
John I, 108.
John II, 110.
John III, 111.
Joseph, 108.
Katheran, 108.
Levi I, 108, 110.
Levi, 111.
Lydia, 110.
Lydia (Atkinson), 107.
Margaret, m. Wm. Cooch, 64, 97, 111.
Margaret, wf. Thos. H., 107.
Mary, d. Val. & Ann (Ree), 107.
Mary, d. Henry & Lydia Atkinson, 109.
Mary (Evans) I, m. of Margaret (Hol.) Cooch, 64, 110, 111.
Mary (Evans) II, wf. Wm. H., 111.
Mary (Jacobs), 109.
Robert, 111.
Ruth, 109.
Samuel I, 108.
Samuel II, 110.
Stephen I, 109.
Stephen II, 110.
Stephen III, 110.
Thomas I, 107.
Thos. II, 110.
Valentine I, 65, 107.
Valentine, Jr., 108.
William I, 111.
William II, 111.
Zebulon I, 109.
Zebulon II, 64, 97.
Hollyman, Mary, 92.
Holman, Chaplin, 113, 115.
Francis, 115.
Rebekah (or Rebecca), 113, 115.
Sarah (Burkitt), 113, 115.
Wm., 115.
Holt, Ann, 54.
John, 54.
Sarah, 54.
Hoodless, Virginia Lee, 104.
Howard, Ann, 24.
Anne, 24.
Catherine (Warner), 23, 24, 25.
Cornelius, 24.
Eleanor, 23, 24.
Eliz., d. Matthew I or Sr. & Ann (—), 24.
Elizabeth, wf. Cornelius Howard, 24.
Honor, 11.
John, 23, 24, 53.
Mary, 24.
Matthew (I or Sr.), 20, 24.
Matthew (II or Jr.), 24.
Philip I, 24.
Philip II, 25.
Ruth, 25.
Ruth (Baldwin), 24.
Samuel, 20, 23, 24.
Sarah, d. Sam'l. & Catherine (Warner H.), 25.
Sarah, wf. Philip Howard II, 25.
Sarah (Dorsey), 24.
Susan, 23, 25.
Susannah (Stephens), 24.
Howland, Desire, 137.
Eliz. (Tilley), 137.
John, 137, 139; Mayflower line of descent, 137-9.
Henry, 137.
John, 137.
Huish, Carolyn (Cooch), 97.
David, 97.
F. Grenville, 97.
Hunn, Ruth, 92.
Hunt, Hester, 119.
Hurst, Patience, 137.
Huwyne, Barbara, 42.
Wm., 42.
van Hecke, Barbara (Huwyn), 42.

— I —

Ives, Hannah, 122.
Phoebe, 122.
Wm., 122.

— J —

Jackett, Magdaleina, 35.
Petter, same as Pierre Jaquett, 35.

Jackket, Patri Pauli (see Peter Paul Jaquet)

Jacobs, Mary, 109.
Mary (Robinson), 110.
Thos., 110.

Jaket, Jan Pauluszen (same as Jan Paul Jaquet), 43.

Janes, Abby Phillips (Allyn), 126.
Dwight Plympton, 127.
Jane Winthrop (Allyn), 127.
Louis Marcy, 126.

Jaquet, Abraham, 34.
Ann, 32, 44.
Anna Maria, 35, 43.
Calvin Francois, 34.
Catherine, 44.
Francois, 34.
Georg, 35.
Ingeborg (Stidham) (Stidden) or Ingabor, 32, 35, 43, 45.
Isabelle Elizabeth (Philippin), 34, 37.
Jan Paul—see John Paul.
Johannes, 43.
John Paul, 35, 43.
Jan Paul, Jr., 43.
Joseph, 44.
Judith, 44.
Magdalena, w. Pierre Jaquet, 35.
Maria, 43.
Maria (Carpentier), 43.
Maria (de Carpentier), 35, 43.
Marie (Maillet), 34.
Nicholas, 44.
Odet, 34.
Paul, 43.
Peter I (or Petrus), 32, 35, 43.
Peter, Jr. II, 43.
Peter III, 44.
Peter Paul, 35, 43.
Petrus (same as Peter I), 35, 43.
Petrus Paulus, 35.
Pierre I, 34.
Pierre II, 35.
Pierre Paul, 43.
Susanna, d. Pierre J. II, 35.
Susanna, d. Peter Jaquet, Jr. & Ann, 32, 44.

Jeffrey, Nancy, 126.

Jones, Elizabeth (Gresham), 28, 30.

Jones, (——), m. Eliz. Gresham, 28.

— K —

Kaye, Anne (Flower), 140, 143.
Arthur, 143.
Beatrice (Wentworth), 143.
Cecily (Bradshaw), 142.
Dorothy (Nauleverer), 143.
Geo, Esq., 143.
Grace, 140, 143.
Jane (Lacy), 143.
Jane (Scargill), 142.
John I, 142.
John II, 142.
John III, 143.
John IV, 143.
Lawrence, 142.
Margaret (Radcliffe) Urmeston, 143.
Robert, 140.
Wm. I, 142.
Wm. II, 143.

Kellogg, Margaret Hollingsworth (Cooch), 97.
Sheldon Reynolds, 97.

Kenneth II, King of Scotland, 23.

Kenyon, Abigail, 158.

Kirkpatrick, Margaret, 65.

Knevett (or Knyvet) Abigail, 155.
Thos., 155.

— L —

Lacy, Jane, 143.
John, 143.

Lake, Hannah, 133, 136; descent from Louis IV, 134-5.
John, 133, 136.
Margaret (Reade), 133, 136.
Pedigree, 134, 135.

Land, Christian (Hill), 100.
Dorcas (Williams), 100.
Francis, 100.

Mary, 100.
Samuel, 100.
Lankester, Ann, 113.
Jos., 113.
Rebekah (Webb), 113.
Lathrop, Edna, 125.
Langford, Cora Messick, 71.
Lewis, Alexander, 106.
Amy, 107.
David, 106, 107.
Dorcas (Armitage), 66, 101.
Lewis, Eliz., 106.
Evan, 106.
Frances Lewden (Simonton) Evans, 101.
Hannah, 107.
Isaac I, 107.
Isaac II, 107.
James, 106.
Jane (Griffith), 106.
Jehu, 107.
Philip, 2nd. h. Frances Lewden (Simonton), 101.
Philip, m. Dorcas Armitage, 66, 101.
Thomas I, 106.
Thomas II, 107.
Wm., 106.
Logan, Elizabeth Ellen (Green) Logan, 69.
Mary Josephine, 68, 69, 99.
William H., Rev., 69.
Louis IV, King of France, 134, 135.
Descent of Hannah Lake from, 134, 135.
Louis VIII, King of France
Descent of Rebecca Saltonstall Allyn from, 153, 154.
Lowen, Sarah, 60.
Lusby, Baldwin, 49.
Eleanor, 48.
Eliz. (Mantel), 49.
Elizabeth, 49.

— M —

Macaulay, Eliz. (Ridgely), 54.
Thomas, 54.
Maccubin, Ann, 10, 23.
Deborah, 10, 11, 23.
Elinor, 23, 24.
Elizabeth, 23, 25.
John, Sr., 23, 25.
John, Jr., 10, 23, 25.
Moses, 23.
Samuel, 23, 25.
Sarah, 23.
Susan (Howard), 23, 25.
Wm., 23.
Zacharias, 23.
Mackard, Constantia, 154.
Thos., 154.
Mac Rae, Mary Maxwell, 50.
Magnus, Hugh, 20, 35; descent from Charlemagne, 38-44.
Maillet, Claude, 34.
Marguerite (de Livon), 34.
Marie, 34.
Maillen, Mary (Hollingsworth) Conway, 107.
Randall, 107.
Mansfield, Jos., 122.
Mary (Potter), 122.
Mantel, Eliz., 49.
March, Eliz., 113.
Maris, Eliz., 64.
Markenfield, Alice, 143.
Dorothy (Gascoigne), 143.
Ninian, Sir, 143.
Marsden, Charles I, 50.
Katherine Stevens, 50.
Lula Rawlings, 50.
Mary Katherine (Rawlings), 50.
Masters, James, 81.
Pedigree, 81.
Maulden, Ann, 109.
Benjamin, 109.
Francis, Col., 109, 110.
Mackall, 109.
Mauleverer, Alice (Markenfield), 143.
Dorothy, 143.
Robt., 143.
Maxwell, Eliz. (Cooch), d. Thos. Jr. & Sarah, 63, 64.
Eliz., (Cooch), wf. Geo. Zebulon Tybout, 102.

George, 66.
Marian (Middleton), 101.
Mary (Wahl), 102.
Richard T., 102.
Solomon I, 64.
Solomon II, 101, 102.

Mayflower, Descent from, 137, 139.

Mayne, Mary Magdalen, 101.

McAllister, Gladys Esther, 69, 100.
Ida M. (Peterson), 69.
Martin F., 69.

McCormick, Allyn Leslie, 70.
Eliza (Burns), 70.
Martin Michael, 70.
Nancy Allyn (Cooch), 70.
Robert N. I, 70.
Robert N., Jr. II, 70.
S. Leslie, 70.

McDowell, Fergus, 161.
Mary (Cleasby), 161.
Mary, 161.

McKean, Sarah (Armitage), 101.
Thomas, 101.

Mercer, Gertrude, 120.

Middleton, Dorcas Armitage, 101, 104, 105.
Family Bible, 104.
John Armitage, 101, 105.
Joseph Lewden, 101, 105.
Marian, 101, 102, 105.
Mary (Armitage), 101, 102, 104, 105.
Mary Lewden, 101, 105.
Mary Magdalen (Mayne), 101.
Robert I, 101, 102, 105.
Robert Montgomery, Jr., 101, 105.
Wm. Cooch, 101, 105.

Miller, Tamar, 66, 111.

Milne, Aubrey, 104.
Audrey, 104.
Caleb Jones, Jr., 103.
Caleb III, 104.
Caleb IV, 104.
Frances, 104.
Frederica (Smith), 104.
Gladys, 104.
Lenore, 103.
Lenore (Bonwill), 103.
Marguerite, 104.
Virginia Lee (Hoodless), 104.
Warren, 104.

Montgomery, Dorcas (Armitage), 101.
Robert, 101.

Mountnoy, Eliz., 155.
John, 155.

Muls, Anna (or Mulss), 37, 42.

Mumford, Abigail (Cheeseborough), 158, 161.
Abigail (Kenyon), 158.
Catharine (Havens), 158.
David, 126, 136, 141, 142, 154, 158.
Gurdon, 159.
Hannah (Remmington), 158, 160.
Rebecca Saltonstall, 126, 136, 138, 154, 159.
Rebecca Winthrop (Saltonstall), 126, 136, 142, 154, 159.
Sarah (Sherman), 158, 160.
Thos. I, 158, 160.
Thos. II, 158.
Thos. III, 158, 160.
Thomas IV, Lt. & Capt., 158, 161.
Thos. V, 158.

— N —

Neville, John, 114.
Sarah, 114.

— O —

Odding, Sarah, 158, 159.
Margaret, 159.

Olmsted, Denison, Prof., 126.
Eliza (Allyn), 126.

— P —

Palmer, Deborah (Maccubin), 10, 23.
Nathaniel, 10, 23.

Parke, Abigail, 124, 131.
John, Capt., 132.
Mary (Allyn), 124.
Mary (Witter), 132.
Thos., 124.

Parker, Jane Ballaroux, m. Gun. Bedford III, 32.

Pearce, ——, Rev., 113.
Eliz. Sarah (Webb) Daines, 113.
Peterson, Ida M., 69.
Philippin, Anne, 37.
Anthoine, 36.
Anthonia, 36.
Anthony, 36.
Anthoyne (Compte), 34, 36.
Anthoyne, 37.
Claudia, 36.
Elizabeth, 34, 37.
Girard, 36.
Isabelle Elizabeth, 34, 37.
Jacquemine (Balme) or des Balmes, 36.
Jean, 34, 36.
Jehan, 36.
Johannes, 36.
John, 36.
Pernette I, 36.
Pernette II, 37.
Pierre, 37.
Pierce, Letitia (Barton), 54, 55.
Pierpont, Francis, 47.
Pinch, Deborah, 46.
Pitcairn, Sarah, 113.
Pitt, Maud, 156.
Wm., 156.
Pleasants, Anne Cleves, 17.
Elizabeth (Clopper), 17.
Wm. Armistead, 17.
Plympton, Hannah, 123.
John, Sgt., 123.
Porter, Geo. John, Rev., 66.
Helen (Cooch), 66.
John, 159.
Peter, 25.
Sarah (Howard), 25.
Potter, Eliz. (Hawes), 122.
Frances, 122.
Hannah, 122.
Hope, 122.
Joseph, 122.
Mary, 122.
Nathaniel, 122.
Phoebe (Ives), 122.
Rebecca, 122.
Sarah, 118, 122.
Wm. 118, 122.
Powell, Eliz., 151, 153.
Prentice, John, 134, 136.
Prentice (Prentis(s) or Prenties), Esther, w. Benadam Gallup I, 134, 136.
Esther, m. Esther (Prentice) Gallup, 134, 136.
Prenties, Prentis(s), Prentise—(see Prentice)
Prentise, Alice, 136.
Valentine, 136.
Prentiss, Adam Frink, 120.
Eunice (Frink), 120.
Gertrude (Mercer), 120.
Jane Rebecca, 120.
John, 120.
John Adam, 120.
Mary Mumford, 120.
Pedigree, 136.
Sarah Evarts (Foote), 120.

— R —

Radcliffe, Jas., 143.
Margaret, 143.
Ramsden, Anne, 139.
John, 139.
Randolph, Edmund, 66.
Margaret Cooch, 65.
Rawlings, —— (Wright), 49.
Anne, 49.
Caroline, 49.
Caroline (Wood) Atkinson, 17, 49, 50, 55.
Catherine, d. John I & Eleanor Ridgely R., 47.
Catherine, d. Joshua II & 2nd wf., 49.
Charles, 49.
Deborah (Pinch), 46.
Eleanor, d. of John & Eleanor Ridgely) R., 47.
Eleanor, d. Francis I & Lurana, 48.
Eleanor, d. Stephen & Eleanor (Lusby), 48.
Eleanor (Lusby), 48.
Eleanor (Ridgely), 46, 54.
Elizabeth, d. Richard I & Jane, 46.

Elizabeth, d. Francis I & Lurana, 48.
Elizabeth, d. Joshua I & Eliz. (Mantel) R., 49.
Eliz., d. Joshua & —— Wright, 49.
Elizabeth A., 51.
Elizabeth (Lusby), 49.
Eliz. (Mantel) Lusby, 49.
Francis Louisa, 50.
Francis I, 46, 47, 49.
Francis II, 48.
Frederick I, 17, 49, 50, 55.
Frederick II, 50.
Frederick III, 50.
Greenbury, 49.
James, 49.
Jane, 46.
Jehosephat, 48.
John I, 46, 54.
John II, 47.
John III, 48.
Jonathan, 49.
Joshua I, 49.
Joshua II, 49.
Joshua Soule, Sr., 50.
Joshua Soule, Jr., 50.
Julia, 49.
Laurana, 48.
Lurana (or Laurana), m. Francis Rawlings, 46, 47, 49.
Laurana, d. Francis I & Lurana, 49.
Margaret D. (Snyder), 50.
Mary, d. Richard I & Jane (——), 46.
Mary, d. Joshua II & (——) Wright, 49.
Mary (Bryan), 48.
Mary Caroline, 17, 34, 49, 50, 51.
Mary Catherine (Woodward), 49.
Mary Catherine, d. Steven Gambrill R. & Nellie (Duncan), 50.
Mary Catherine, d. Joshua Soule & Margaret (Snyder) R., 50.
Mary Margaret, 50.
Mary Maxwell (MacRae), 50.
Nellie (Duncan), 50.
Olive, 46.
Rachel (Bryan), 49.
Richard I, 46.
Richard II, 46.
Richard III, 48.
Richard Cromwell, 51.
Robert Buckmiller, 51.
Sarah, d. John I & Eleanor (Ridgely) R., 47.
Sarah, d. Francis & Lurana, 48.
Sarah, d. Joshua II & (——) Wright, 49.
Sarah (Hall), 48.
Sarah (Thornton), 48.
Sele, 48.
Sophia (Duvall), 48.
Stephen, 48.
Steven Gambrill, 50.
Thomas I, 48.
Thomas II, 48.

Read, George, 87.
John, Col., 93, 94.
Pedigree, 93, 94.

Reade, Edmund, Sir, 136.
Eliz., 136, 151.
Margaret, 136.
Pedigree, 136.

Ree, Ann, 107.
Nicholas, 107.

Reeves, Annie Dorsey, 92.

Reinhardt, Maria (Allyn), 126.
Michael, 126.

Remmington, Abigail, 160.
Abigail (Richmond), 158, 160.
Hannah, 158, 160.
John I, 160.
John, II, 158, 160.

Reybold, John Franklin, 102.
Lydia Maxwell (Tybout), 102.

Rhoads, Edith (Chambers), 75.
Elizabeth, 75.
John, 75.
Joseph, 81.
Joseph Edgar, 75.
Pedigree, 80.
Ruth Chambers, 73, 74.

Richmond, Abigail, 160.
Abigail (Davis), 160.
Edward, 160.

Ridgely, Anne, 54.
Eleanor, 46, 54.
Elizabeth, m. of Eleanor (Ridgely) Rawlings, 46, 53.

Eliz., d. Wm. R. Sr. & Eliz., 54.
Eliz. (Howard), 24.
Frances (Ruley), 54.
Henry I, 24.
Henry M., 66.
Henry, Col., 53.
Jane (Westfall), 53.
Jehosaphat, 54.
Mary, w. of Col. Henry Ridgely, 53.
Mary, d. Wm. R. Sr. & Eliz., 54.
Sarah, 54.
Wm., Sr., 46, 53.
Wm., Jr., 53.

Robinson, Catherine (Hollingsworth, 110.
Daniel, 122.
George, h. of Katheran Hollingsworth, 108.
Geo., 110.
Hope (Potter), 122.
Katheran (Hollingsworth), 108.

Rodney, Annie Dorsey (Reeves), 92.
Caesar, 87.
Daniel, 87, 92, 93.
Eliza Cochran (Green), 86, 87, 92.
George B., 92, 93.
John, 92, 93.
John H., 92.
Mary (Hollyman), 92.
Mary Jane (Duval), 92.
Pedigree, 92.
Richard Seymour (Judge), 86, 87, 92, 93.
Ruth (Curtis), 92.
Ruth (Hunn), 92.
Sarah Duval, 73, 86, 92.
Sarah (Fisher), 92.
William, 92.
Wm., Jr., 92.

Rose, Hannah (Allyn), 124.
Thos., 124.

Rosewell, Catherine (Russell), 141, 157.
Eliz., 141, 157.
Wm., 141, 157.

Ruggeley, Nicholas, 53.

Ruggeley—see Ridgely.

Ruley, Anthony, 54.
Frances, 54.

Russell, Catherine (Katherine), 141, 157.
Maud (Pitt), 156.
Paul, 156.

Richard, Hon., 141, 156.

Ruth, Charlotte (Barton), 54, 55.
John, 54, 55.
Rebecca, 51, 54, 55.

— S —

Saltonstall, Ann, 142.
Anne (Ramsden), 139.
Dudley, 142.
Eliz., d. Gurdon I & 1st wf., 141.
Eliz., d. Gurdon II & Rebecca (Winthrop), 142.
Eliz. (Rosewell), 141, 157.
Eliz. (Ward), 140, 156.
Gilbert I, 139.
Gilbert II, 139.
Gilbert III, 142.
Grace (Kaye), 140, 143.
Gurdon I, Gov. Rev., 140, 141, 157.
Gurdon, Col. II, 136, 141, 152, 154.
Gurdon III, 142.
Henrietta, 142.
Isabel, 139.
Katherine, d. of Gurdon I and Eliz. (Rosewell), 141.
Katherine, 142.
Lucretia (Arnold), 141.
Martha, 142.
Mary, d. Gurdon I & 1st wf.
Mary, d. Gurdon II & Rebecca (Winthrop), 142.
Muriel (Gurdon), 140, 155.
Nathaniel I, 140, 156.
Nathaniel II, 141.
Rebecca (Winthrop), 136, 141, 152, 154.
Rebecca Winthrop, 136, 142, 159.
Richard I, 139.
Richard II, 139.
Richard III, 139.
Richard IV, 139.
Richard V, Sir, 139, 140.
Richard VI, Sgt. Maj., 140, 155.
Richard VII, 141.

Richard VIII, 142.
Rosewell, — Gurdon I & Eliz. (Rosewell), 141.
Rosewell, — Gurdon II & Rebecca (Winthrop), 142.
Samuel, 139.
Sarah, 141.
Thomas, 139.
Winthrop, 142.
Saunders, Mary (Ridgely), 54.
Nicholas, 54.
Scargill, Jane, 142.
Wm., 142.
Schenck, Harriet Hannah (Allyn), 127.
John, 127.
Schoolfield, Caroline (Cooch), 68, 99.
Wm. Smith, 68, 99.
Sears, Mary, 149.
Sedley, Abigail (Knevett) (or Knyvet), 155.
Eliz. (Cotton), 155.
Eliz. (Mountnoy), 155.
John, 155.
Martin I, 155.
Martin, Sir, II, 155.
Muriel, 140, 155.
Selkrigg, Marian (same as Silkrigg), 119.
Sexton, Robert, 155.
Rose, 155.
Sharpe, Agnes, 150.
Robt., 150.
Sharpless, Joseph, 81, 82.
Pedigree, 81, 82.
Shave, ——, 113.
Sherman, Henry I, 159.
Henry II, 159.
Philip, 158, 159.
Philippa, 159.
Samuel, 159.
Sarah, 158, 160.
Sarah (Odding), 158, 159.
Susan (Hills), 159.
Silkrigg, Judith, 119.
Marian, 119.
Wm., 119.
Simonton, Abigail (Boulden), 102.
Frances Eliz. (Cooch) Armitage, 62, 63, 100, 101.
Frances Lewden, d. John S. I. & Frances Eliz. (Cooch), 101.
Frances L., d. John S., Jr. & Abigail (Boulden), 102.
John I, 62, 63, 100, 101.
John, Jr. II, 102.
Mary Armitage, 102, 103.
Wm., 62, 101.
Simpson, Geo., 109.
Ruth (Hollingsworth), 109.
Smith, (——), 103.
Eliz. Everett, 103.
Emily Tybout (du Pont), 103.
Frederica, 104.
Samuel, 152, 154.
Sarah, w. Burkitt Webb, 113.
Sarah, w. Wm. Browne, 152, 154.
Snowden, Basil, 17.
Mary Bedford, 17.
Mary Bedford (Wilkins), 17.
Sarah English, 17.
Snyder, Margaret D., 50.
Sparrow, Deborah, 114.
Stallyon, Deborah, 124, 131.
Edw., 131.
Margaret, 131.
Stephens, ——, Dr., 33.
Edw., 130.
Margery, 130.
Margaret, 130.
Mary, 32.
Susannah, Mrs., 124.
Stevens, Sophia, 114.
Stevenson, Anne, 161.
Peter, 161.
Stiddom, Adam, 45.
Stidham (Stidden or Stiddom), Crasmus (or Ashmund), 43, 45.
Ingeborg, or Ingabor, 32, 35, 43, 45.
Benjamin, 45.
Christina Walraven, 43, 45.
Elizabeth, 45.
Lucas, 43, 45.
Luloff, 45.
Magdolena, 43, 45.
Mary, 45.

Tymen, Dr., 43, 44.
Still, Wm., 150.
Alice, 150.
Stricker, John, Gen., 32, 55.
Martha (Bedford), 32, 55.
Sutherland, Sarah (Evarts), 119.
Sutcliffe, Eliz., 118, 123.
Hannah (Brockett), 118, 123.
Hannah (Plympton), 123.
John I, 123.
John II, 123.
John III, 123.
John IV., 118, 123.
Nathaniel, 123.
Sutton, Mary, 113.

— T —

Talty, Eliz. A. (Rawlings), 51.
John E., 51.
Temple, Alice, 132.
Wm., 132.
Thomas, Eliz. (Lewis), 106.
Rees, 106.
Thompson, Ann (Hollingsworth), 108.
James, 108.
Thorne, Susan (or Susanna), 149.
Sarah, 48.
Susan, descent from Charlemagne, 146.
Tilley, Eliz., 137.
John, 137.
Mayflower descent, 137.
Tolly, Catherine (Warner) Howard, 25.
Thomas, 25.
Tompkins, Christopher, Col., 16.
Ellen (Wilkins), 16.
Treat, Alice (Gaylord), 118.
Honour, 118.
Richard, 118.
Turner, Mary Catherine (Woodward), 49.
Richard Warfield, 49.
Tybout, Alice Ford, 102.
Annie (Henry), 102.
Eliz. Cooch, 102.
Eliz. Cooch (Maxwell), 102.
Ellen Purves, 102.
Emily Raymond, 102.
F. Alton, 102.
Florence, 102.
Geo. Maxwell, 102.
George Zebulon, 102.
Harriett Black, 102.
Lillian (Alton), 102.
Lydia Maxwell, 102.
Marian Middleton, 102.
Richard Raymond, Dr., 102.
Tyler, Catherine, 108.
Tyng, Edw., Hon. Judge, 149.
Mary (Sears), 149.
Rebecca, 149.
William, 149.

— U —

Urmeston, Margaret (Radcliffe), 143.
Wm., 143.

— V —

van Colemborg, Anna (Muls) or (Mulss), 37, 42.
Melchoir, 37, 42.
Sophia, 37, 42.
van Hecke, Barbara (Huwyn), 42.
Jacob, 42.
Josina, 42.
Van Leuvenigh, Ann (Armitage), 101.
Zachariah, 101.
van Lienden, Maria, 42.
van Myseele, Maria, 42.
Van Solengin, Godardius, 33.
Jane Maria, 33.
Henry Moue, Dr., 33, 44.
Mary, 14, 32, 33, 44.
Sarah, 33.
Vaughn, Robert, 60.
Sarah, 60.
Sarah (Lowen), 60.
Veazey (——), 110.
Eliz. (Hollingsworth), 110.
Vines, Sarah, 48.
Volkman, Bernice Jane, 104.
Voorhees, Bernice Jane (Volkman), 104.

Lenore Milne, 104.
Marguerite (Milne), 104.
Stephen, 104.
Theodore Coert, 104.
Vorstermann, Allbert), 42.
Maria (van Lienden), 42.

— W —

Wahl, Mary, 102.
Waller, Helen, 117.
Walraven, Christina, 43, 45.
Jonas, 45.
Walton, Cora Messick (Langford), 71.
Eliz. Louise, 69, 71.
Elmer Hart, 71.
Ward, Alice (Edmunds), 140, 156.
Eliz., 140, 156.
John, Rev. I, 156.
John, Rev. II, 140, 156.
Nathaniel, 156.
Susan, 156.
Warfield, Honor (Howard), 11.
Rezin, 11.
Warner, Catherine, 23, 24, 25.
Eliz. (Harris), Mrs. James, 25.
James, 25.
Warren, Abigail Elizabeth, 103.
Charles, 102, 103.
Helen (also Waller), 117.
Mary A. (Simonton), 102.
Richard, 117.
Watkins, Agneta (or Agnes), 132.
Humphrey, 132.
Webb, Ann (Lankester), 113.
Anna Foote, 121.
Bailey, 113.
Burkitt, 113.
E. (Woodham), 113.
Edward I, 113.
Edward II, Rev., 113.
Edward III, Rev., 68, 114, 121, 138.
Edw. Allyn, 121.
Edw. Lucius, 121.
Eliz., 114.
Eliz. (March), 113.
Eliz. Sarah, 113.
Ella S., 121.
Holman, 113.
John, 113.
Jos. Antrim I, 113.
Joseph Antrim, Jr. II, 113.
Joseph Antrim III, 114.
Mary (Carter), 113.
Mary Evarts, 33, 67, 68, 99, 121, 138.
Mary Sutton, 114.
Nancy Allyn (Foote), 68, 114, 121, 138.
Rebecca (Webb), 114.
Rebekah, 113.
Rebekah (Holman), 113.
Samuel Green, Rev., M.D., 121.
Sarah Jones, 121.
Sarah (Pitcairn), 113.
Sarah (Smith), 113.
Sophia (Stevens), 114.
Susan (Grimsby), 113.
Thomas, 113.
Thomas Allyn, 121
Thomas Frederick, 114.
Wm. Grimsby, 114.
Welles, Eliz. (Deming) Foote, 118.
Thos., 118.
Welsh, John Lowber, 66.
Sarah, 62, 63.
Wentworth, Beatrice, 143.
Richard, 143.
Westfall, George, 53.
Jane, 53.
Weymouth, Harrison, 17.
Harrison, Jr., 17.
Sarah, 17.
Sarah English (Snowden), 17.
Whitaker, Eliz. Pleasants (Wilkins), 17.
Geo. N., 17.
Whittlesey, Melicent (Foote), 120.
Wm., 120.
Wilkins, Achsah (Goodwin), 31.
Ann Cleves, 17.
Anne Cleves (Pleasants), 17, 18.
Caroline, 16, 34.
Chas., 13, 31.
Deborah (Maccubin) Palmer, 10, 11, 12, 23, 31.

Eleanor Bedford, d. Dr. Jos. III & Mary Car. Raw. W., 17, 19, 20, 34, 48, 68, 99, 138, m. Edw. Webb Cooch.
Elizabeth, d. of Wm. II & Sarah (Conant), 13, 31.
Elizabeth, d. Jos. II & Mary Cooke Bedford, 16, 34.
Elizabeth Pleasants, 17.
Ellen, d. Joseph II & Mary C. (Bedford) W., 16, 34.
Ellen (same as Eleanor), d. Dr. Jos. & Mary Car. R., 19.
Henrietta, 13, 31.
Henry I, Dr., 11, 13.
Henry II, 13, 31.
Henry III, 16, 33.
Honor (Howard), 11.
John I, 13, 31.
John II, 16, 34.
John III, 34.
John IV., 16, 34.
Joseph I, 11, 12, 31.
Joseph II, 12, 13, 14, 31, 33, 44.
Jos. III, Dr., 15, 16, 17, 34, 51.
Joseph IV, 18.
Joseph, Jr., Dr., 15, 16, 17, 19, 20, 34, 51.
Mary, d. of Wm. & Deb., 11, 13.
Mary, d. Wm. II & Sarah (Conant), 13, 31.
Mary Bedford, 17.
Mary Caroline (Rawlings), 17, 19, 20, 34, 51.
Mary Cooke (Bedford), 14, 16, 31, 33, 44.
Mary Jane I, 16, 33.
Mary Jane II, 16, 34.
Sarah, d. of Wm. & Deb., 11.
Sarah, d. of Wm. II & Sarah (Conant) W., 13, 31.
Sarah (Conant), w. of Wm. II, 11, 12, 13, 16, 31, 33, 98.
Sarah Conant, d. Jos. II & Mary (Bedford), 16, 33, 66, 98, 111.
William I, 11, 23, 31.
William, Sr., II, 11, 12, 16, 30, 31, 33.
Wm. III, 13, 31.
William the Conqueror, descent from, 115.
Williams, Dorcas, 100.
James, 100.
Mary, 100.
Mary (Griffith), 106, 107.
Nancy Lavinia (Allyn), 126.
Roger, 106.
Thos. W., Hon., 126.
Winethorp—see Winthrop.
Adam I, 150.
Adam II, 150.
Adam III, 150.
Agnes (Sharpe), 150.
Alice (Still), 150.
Anne (Browne), 150.
Anne (Dudley), 136, 149, 152, 154.
Eliz. (Reade), 136, 151.
Fitz John, 133.
Joane (Burton) (or Burnell), 150.
John I, Gov., 150, 153.
John II, Gov., 136, 151.
John III, Hon. F. R. S., 136, 149, 154.
Mary (Browne), 136, 152, 154.
Mary (Forth), 151, 153.
Rebecca, 136, 141, 152, 154.
Sarah, 142.
Waitstill, Maj. Gen., 133, 136, 151, 154.
Wood, Ann Rebecca, 56.
Caroline, 17, 49, 50, 55.
Charles, 55.
Eliza Jane, 55.
Eliz., 56.
Ellen Purves (Tybout), 102.
H. W., 55.
Henry Hobbs, 50, 54, 55, 57.
Joseph, 102.
Lafayette, 56.
Lumeson, 56.
Oliver, 55, 57.
Oscar, 55.
Rebecca (Ruth), 50, 51, 54, 55, 57.
William A., 55.
Wooden, Eliz., 30, 31.
Priscilla, 30, 31.
Sarah, 12, 26, 30.
Sarah (Gresham), 26, 28, 30.
Solomon, 26, 30.
Woodham, E., 113.
Woodward, Henry, Capt., 49.

Mary Catherine, 49.
Wright, ——, m. Joshua Rawlings II, 49.
Anne Warren, 104.
Eliz. Bonwill, 104.
Geo. Ireland, Jr., 104.
Geo. Ireland III, 104.
Judith, 114, 115.
Lenore Milne (Voorhees), 104.
Richard Milne, 104.
Steven Coert, 104.

— Y —

Yorke, Dorothy, 149.
Young, ——, m. Mary Ann Bedford, 32.
Isabel, Mrs., 109.
Mary Ann (Bedford), 32.